PN 2636 .P3 H3 1968
The french stage in the 18th c
TWU LIBRARY

LIBRARY
DENTON
TEXAS

3 9351 00248447 7

TEXAS WOMAN'S UNIVERSITY LIBRARY

310982

Date Due

MAR 2 1 2006

MAR 2 1 2006

Printed in U.S.A.

THE

FRENCH STAGE

IN

THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY.

VOL. II.

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2022 with funding from
Kahle/Austin Foundation

https://archive.org/details/frenchstageineig0002fred

MLLE. CLAIRON

AS THE MUSE OF TRAGEDY.

THE

FRENCH STAGE

IN

THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY.

BY

FREDERICK HAWKINS.

IN TWO VOLUMES.

VOL. II.

1750—1799.

LONDON: CHAPMAN AND HALL,

LIMITED.

1888.

Republished 1968
Scholarly Press, Inc., 22929 Industrial Drive East
St. Clair Shores, Michigan 48080

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 79-3262
ISBN 0-403-00085-8

Paper used in this edition is
a fine acid-free, permanent/durable paper
of the type commonly referred to as
"300-year" paper

LIBRARY

THE FRENCH STAGE

IN

THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY.

CHAPTER I.

1750—1753.

VOLTAIRE'S delight at the homage he received abroad did not make him unmindful of friends at home. Perhaps with some difficulty—for experience in provincial theatres was almost a *sine qua non* in these matters—he induced the Duc d'Aumont, First Gentleman of the Chamber, to grant his "enfant chéri" an order for a début at the Comédie Française. Lekain began his period of trial on the 14th of September, when, as a compliment to his benefactor, he played Titus in the *Brutus* of 1730. Those who had not previously seen him at the Hôtel de Jabac or in the Rue Traversière must have experienced a strong feeling of disappointment in his first scene. Nature had raised many formidable obstacles to his success on the stage. His

figure was short and ungraceful, his face flat and round, his voice harsh and hollow. Collé condemned the youth's appearance as "hideous," a pair of extremely thick eyebrows giving him a "sombre and fierce look." But, like Dumesnil and Clairon, he had within him a power which, once fairly appealed to, effected a sort of metamorphosis. His figure dilated; his face acquired a strangely fascinating expression; his voice became almost melodious. Poetic warmth, wise judgment, natural dignity, perfect elocution, a singular eloquence of illustrative action,—these qualities were already apparent in his performance, and with further training could hardly fail to raise him to the first rank. Much of his future eminence seems to have been foreseen by the pit, which gave him an encouraging reception throughout. But this encouragement, though continued at his subsequent essays, did not lead to his immediate enrolment among the company. Fine ladies and gentlemen in the boxes, heedless of histrionic excellence save in combination with such physical graces as Baron and Quinault-Dufresne had possessed, listened to and watched him in chilling silence. More than one player took advantage of their apathy to bar his way for private reasons; Clairon was aghast at the idea of playing to "ce monstre à voix humaine," and Grandval, the tragedy-hero of the theatre, saw in him a too formidable rival. In the end, after a successful début, he was

adjudged unfit, at least for the present, to be made one of his majesty's players.

Probably as the outcome of an intrigue behind the scenes, an actor of more agreeable presence than Lekain, but less fortunate in other respects, was brought forward as a candidate for the *emploi* to which the latter aspired. Bellecourt, *né* Colson, was the son of a mediocre portrait-painter, and, having received a good education at Toulouse, was placed in Carl Vanloo's studio as a pupil. Here he became an artist of another sort. His majesty's painter-in-chief spent much of his time in playgoing, in getting up amateur performances, and in entertaining players at his house. In all this he had a willing partner in his wife, formerly an operatic singer under the name of Sommis, who is said to have been the first to make Italian music really popular in France. One of the pieces represented under their auspices was *Zaïre*, and Colson, the Nérestan, won so much applause that he determined to go on the stage. His master, thinking he would do better with the brush, urged him to abandon the idea, but to no purpose. Two of the guests, not content with wishing him success, did something towards providing him with a wardrobe. From Armand he received a pair of red-heeled shoes, with mock-diamond buckles, and from Clairon a pair of black velvet breeches which she had worn in a piece requiring her to don a man's costume. It was at Besançon, again

as the young chevalier in *Zaïre*, that he acted for the first time in public. He had little reason to congratulate himself upon the result. Stage-fright nearly deprived him of the power of speech, and the titter so excited was changed to screams of merriment by the breeches just mentioned going to pieces as he threw himself at Lusignan's feet. Presently we find him at Bordeaux, where, by dint of unremitting labour, he rose high enough to be gratified with an invitation to Paris. For his opening début at the Comédie Française he acted Achille and Léandre in the *Babillard*. In tragedy he was "crushed" by the comparison with Lekain; but as fine gentlemen in comedy, especially if they happened to be *entre deux vins*, he acted with surprising spirit, force, and refinement of style. He was speedily received, though for a department differing widely from that which he had been expected to take. Nor was this the only disappointment he inflicted upon a few behind the scenes. He conceived a high regard for Lekain, and was ever ready to uphold his claims to the first place among living tragedians.

Bellecourt had scarcely entered the Comédie when two of its players disappeared under exceptional circumstances. Genest's *Pénélope*, revived at the end of 1745, was to be represented before the whole Court, and the Queen expressed a wish that Roselli should be the Télémaque. Ribou, having coveted the part, was so

exasperated at the preference thus shown that he struck the more fortunate actor, who, though markedly inferior to him in swordsmanship, sent him a challenge. No effort was spared by the company to avert the meeting; but Ribou, apparently bent upon the death of his rival, refused to utter a word of apology, and Roselli was not one to put up tamely with such an insult as he had received. They fought; and after two or three passes Roselli was carried home mortally wounded. Exhorted by a curé to renounce the hateful art of the theatre, he at first replied by murmuring a line in Crébillon's *Catilina*—

N'abusez point, Probus, de l'état où je suis—

but was prevailed upon to make the declaration required to save his remains from a riteless interment. His premature end was regretted in all quarters; and Ribou, fearing the vengeance of the Queen, never ventured to show his face in Paris again.

In *Zarès*, the only noteworthy novelty then in the hands of the players, we have the first work of a man who holds an honourable and conspicuous place in the history of eighteenth century thought, inasmuch as, undismayed by the apparent hopelessness of such a mission, he boldly strove to stem the current of infidelity that was now passing over the country. In 1746, before completing his sixteenth year, Charles Palissot, son of a

conseiller to the Duc de Lorraine, went from Nancy to continue his studies at the Paris Oratoire. Fame preceded him there; at the mature age of twelve he was a master of arts, and three years later became a bachelor of theology. His precocity, indeed, was so marked that Dom Calmet numbered him among the *enfants célèbres* of the Bibliothèque. M. Palissot gave him the choice of three professions, medicine, law, and the church. Instead of adopting any of these, however, he gave himself up to dramatic literature, partly in consequence of an acquaintance with Mlle. Gaussin. His earliest play, founded upon an episode of Jewish history, did not find acceptance at the Comédie Française, but earned for him a free admission to that theatre. Eighteen years of age, he married a penniless girl of good birth, and, making Paris his home, set to work in good earnest to write a *Sardanapalus*. "Estimable fellow this," remarked Voltaire; "young men usually follow the example of Sardanapalus rather than write about him." Eventually the piece was named after its hero, a natural but unrecognized son of Sardanapalus, one Zarès, who is enamoured of a woman carried off by his father. The players, after having it in their possession for two years, produced it on the 3rd of June, with Mlle. Gaussin as Altazire. It was accepted as of rich promise for the future; but Palissot, unnerved by a long study of Racine, abruptly transferred his attention to comedy.

In doing so, it appears, he was not wholly actuated by a literary purpose. Impressed with a deep sense of the truth of Christianity, he thought to check the anti-religious movement by satirizing the persons and doctrines of the philosophers, and it occurred to him that he might make as much use of the drama as Voltaire had for the dissemination of particular opinions. Palissot's courage was here more conspicuous than his discernment. He had no special talent for satire, and the weakness of his attacks, joined to a peculiar acerbity of temper in controversy, was likely to do little but harm to the cause he espoused.

It is significant of the declining power of the priesthood that a tragedy proscribed only nine years previously as an indirect attack upon Christianity should now be restored to the stage. Perceiving that *défenses* made in the presumed interests of religion were no longer allowed to pass without fierce criticism, two of Voltaire's staunchest friends, the Comte d'Argental and the Abbé Chauvelin, "moved heaven and earth," as Collé terms it, to bring about a revival of *Mahomet*. Crébillon, however, still declined to "approve" the piece. He would not acknowledge that his previous decision was wrong. D'Argenson, devoted to Voltaire's interests, thereupon looked about for another censor. His choice fell upon D'Alembert, then deep in the scientific investigations which laid the foundations of his immense

reputation. Glad to have an opportunity of doing Voltaire a service, the young philosopher accepted the commission, made a few unimportant excisions for form's sake, and finally gave the manuscript his approbation. He also offered to confute Crébillon's reasons for holding back the piece if they were reduced to writing, but the challenge was not accepted. *Mahomet* reappeared on the 30th of September, the Prophet, as before, being represented by Lanoue. It was "acclamé avec un enthousiasme réparateur" by "une chambrée des plus complètes," and the murmurs elicited by its supposed application did not prevent it from becoming one of those tragedies upon which the players could always rely to draw a paying audience.

In some measure, perhaps, this success was due to Lekain, who, provided by the Duc de Gêvres with an order for a second début, had the gratification of appearing as Séide. Indeed, the power he had acquired was so exceptional that playgoers daily expected to hear of his admission to the Comédie, and were at a loss to understand why the company kept him on probation so long. It was the custom at the theatre for an actor to appear at the close of the performance to announce the programme for the morrow. If a Comédien du Roi, he said, "Nous aurons l'honneur"; if a débutant, "on aura l'honneur." Lekain had this duty intrusted to him after a performance of Voltaire's *Œdipe*, in which

he rose to greatness as the fate-driven hero. "Messieurs," he said, advancing to the footlights, "on aura l'honneur" —"Nous aurons," cried several spectators in the pit. Lekain was not disposed to alter the formula. "Messieurs, on aura l'honneur"—"Nous aurons," interrupted the pit in a body. "Messieurs," he then said, "not having yet been received here, I cannot rightly employ the phrase you suggest; yet, out of the respect I owe you, I will say that to-morrow we shall have the honour of representing" such-and-such a play. Even this demonstration, however, failed to move the authorities; and the young actor, dispirited by their inaction, would have joined Voltaire at Berlin if a woman able to appreciate his value, the Princesse de Robecq, had not urged him to remain.

Madame's discernment was vindicated a little sooner than she might have imagined. Louis XV. had given orders for a performance at Court of *Zaïre*. Lekain, anxious to know his fate, asked Grandval to let him play Orosmane on the occasion. "What!" exclaimed the older actor, "do you want to ruin your prospects in a moment?" "It is high time," Lekain replied, "that my position at the Comédie should be defined. I have considered the matter well, and am prepared to abide by the consequences." "Well," said Grandval, "I consent; and if the result be unfavourable remember that you have yourself only to blame." It was indeed

a hazardous step for the young player to take. He had been disparaged at Court by Voltaire's enemies, and the Duc de Richelieu, for reasons unexplained, had joined in the outcry against him. When he appeared, therefore, the stately audience were, if anything, more listless and frigid than usual. "How very ugly he is!" some lords and ladies were heard to whisper. Before long, however, his physical disadvantages were unheeded by that glittering throng. From indifference they passed to interest, from interest to admiration, from admiration to enthusiasm. Never had the fiery, magnanimous, and tender Orosmane, who enlists sympathy even as he slays his beautiful captive, been impersonated with such exquisite sensibility and art. Involuntary applause broke forth at intervals, and the changes wrought in the actor's countenance by his self-abandonment to the illusion of the scene were so great that many of those who had been inclined to deride his ugliness now deemed him "handsome." But the most signal proof of his triumph was yet to come. Even the King was deeply impressed. "How is it," he said to the Duc de Richelieu, "that the sublime talents of this man have been so unjustly depreciated? He has made me weep—I, who scarcely ever weep. Convey to him an assurance of the pleasure he has afforded me, and let an order for his reception at the theatre be made out forthwith."

In this way, almost by chance, did the French stage become possessed of the greatest tragic actor then living. His progress to the first place at the Comédie was swift and decisive. By seniority, of course, Grandval had an exclusive right to the most important characters; but a sense of his inferiority to the newcomer, strengthened by a disinclination to stand in the way of a royal favourite, led him to resign them one by one. Lekain made full use of the opportunities thus presented to him. No one could approach the vividness with which he embodied the heroes of Corneille and Racine; it may even be said that he gave them an additional vitality. For those of Voltaire, however, he evinced a warmer predilection, chiefly by reason of the affection and enthusiasm inspired in him by his preceptor, friend, and philosopher. Painters despaired of transferring to canvas the terrible aspect he assumed on staggering as Arsace from the tomb of Ninus—at the moment when, amidst the play of realistic thunder and lightning, with "his arms bare and bloody, his hair dishevelled, his face haggard, his knees trembling," he stopped awe-stricken at the portal, "wrestling, so to speak, with the bolts of Jove himself." Of the principal characteristics of his acting an appreciative sketch is given in the well-known *Réflexions sur l'Art Théâtral.* Like Molière and Baron, Lecouvreur and Dumesnil, he had a robust faith in natural truth. Filled with "a

burning and communicative energy, his action, at first impassioned and irregular, delighted the young, who were enchanted by his ardour and the warmth of his delivery, and, above all, were moved by the accents of his profoundly tragic voice. Amateurs of the ancient psalmody criticized him severely, nicknaming him 'the bull.' They did not find in him that pompous declamation, that chiming and measured declamation, in which a deep respect for the cæsura and the rhyme made all the verses fall into a regular cadence. His gait, his movements, his attitudes, his action had none of those graces which then constituted the *bel acteur*. He felt that the art of elocution did not consist in reciting verse with more or less emphasis, that it might be made to impart a sort of reality to the fictions of the stage. To attain this end an actor must be endowed with an extreme sensibility and a far-reaching intelligence, and Lekain had these qualities in an eminent degree. His countenance was common, his figure short; but his exquisite feeling, the movements of an ardent and impassioned soul, the faculty of plunging entirely into the situation of the personage he represented, the perception, so delicately fine, that enabled him to bring out all shades of character,—these embellished his irregular features and gave him an inexpressible charm. His voice was heavy and by no means flexible; by dint of application, however, he contrived to overcome its

stiffness, to enrich it with all the accents of passion, and to render it amenable to all the delicate inflexions of sentiment. It became an elaborate instrument, from which he could draw forth at will every sound he needed. At first, like all young actors, he gave way to boisterous cries and violent movements, believing that by this means he triumphed over difficulties. But in time he found that of all monotonies that of the lungs is the most insupportable; he resolved to study only that part of the public who were worth pleasing" (*a*). Less versatile than Baron and Quinault-Dufresne—for comedy to him was practically a sealed book—he rivalled them in the power of enchanting an audience, and the fact that he accomplished this feat without the aid of such physical advantages as they possessed may be taken as a sufficient reason for accounting him superior to both in force of imagination and thought. Off the stage, too, he helped to dignify his art. His conversation was marked by wide reading, good sense, even wit; and had it not been for an irritability which hurried him into acts soon afterwards to be regretted by himself—a fault he had in common with Voltaire, of whom, by the way, he ever spoke with affectionate gratitude—his character might be deemed beyond reproach.

Lekain's reception was not the only event that transported Voltaire in the spirit from Berlin or Potsdam to the Comédie Française. *Rome Sauvée* appeared there

on the 24th of February. Its success was almost a foregone conclusion; a strong reaction in favour of the persecuted author had set in, and his superiority to Crébillon in this instance was too obvious to be disputed with any show of reason. In addition to being technically excellent, the tragedy vindicated what Crébillon had so needlessly outraged, the truth of history and the dignity of the Roman senate, and embodied a lofty conception of the characters of Cicero, Caesar, and Cato. "Voltaire," writes Chesterfield to his son, "has really no equal." Indeed, some of the poet's depreciators were won over to his side. "Perhaps," says one of them, Clément, in his *Cinq Années Littéraires*, "there is no piece by Voltaire more radiant than this. Let it be said no longer that his fire has died out; I recognize here all the brightness of his colouring." He then gives warm praise to the chief characters, adding that he only reflected the "general impression." Marmontel thought that the eloquent style and historic fidelity of the picture were lost on the mass of the public, but this could hardly have been the case at a time when the plays of Corneille and Racine were frequently represented. Be that as it may, *Rome Sauvée* had a satisfactory run, and the contest forced upon Voltaire by the attempt to set Crébillon over his head was accordingly determined on all points to his advantage. Mindful of Boileau's well-known

sarcasm upon Corneille, an epigrammatist of the day, speaking of *Oreste*, had said—

> Cette pièce est votre *Attila* ;
> Souffrez que l'on vous dise " Holà ! "

How far *Rome Sauvée* verified the implied prediction he was careful not to point out.

Enmity of a kind similar to that which Voltaire had so bravely overcome was to be experienced by a dramatist quite unable to meet it with equal genius, self-reliance, and strength of purpose. Marmontel's fourth tragedy, the *Héraclides*, appeared under less favourable conditions than his previous pieces. His success, though clouded by the collapse of *Cléopatre*, was large enough to bring upon him the ill-will of the literary coffee-houses, especially as, yielding to imprudent advice, he had ceased to visit them, and as he " took no pains to conceal his aversion and contempt for the herd of scribblers who, in the words of Voltaire, 'converted the noble profession of letters into a trade as base and despicable as themselves.' " Nor were his prospects improved by the fact that the friends of Gaussin and Dumesnil showed a bias against him. " Clairon," he writes, " was perpetually bearing away a part from one of these actresses, and I, her faithful poet, became an object of their ill-will." In other quarters, too, he " had to contend with the enemies of Voltaire, besides the enthusiasts who, less generous than himself, could

not even tolerate merit inferior to his." In these circumstances, therefore, a considerable section of the audience on the first night of the *Héraclides* assembled in a hostile mood. For a time it seemed likely that the play would overcome the intended opposition. Poorly written, but marked by considerable pathos and tenderness, it made satisfactory progress. Dumesnil, the Déjanire, was "applauded with transport," while Clairon found in Olympe a part by no means unworthy of her powers. In the first entr'acte, however, the former, "heated with exertion," drank what she supposed to be wine-and-water, but which chanced to be wine undiluted. It got into her head; the thickness of her utterance turned pathos into ridicule, and the performance ended in confusion. As a result, *Les Héraclides* had only six representations, though the unlucky actress endeavoured to repair the misfortune she had caused. Marmontel was so affected by it that he thought of abandoning the stage altogether. Having ingratiated himself with Madame de Pompadour he asked her for a public office. "No," she replied, "you are born to be a man of letters; your disgust with poetry is want of courage. Instead of quitting the game you should take your revenge, and, like Voltaire, rise from your fall by successful effort."

Madame de Pompadour's compliment to the author of *Rome Sauvée* on his stout-heartedness and resolution

in the teeth of disappointment—qualities indeed signally illustrated by the history of *Mariamne*, *Sémiramis*, and *Oreste*—was further justified by the next tragedy brought out at the Comédie Française. "*Le Duc de Foix*, tragédie, par M. de Voltaire," was the announcement made in the bills for the 17th of August, and we may fairly conclude—I have no precise information upon the point—that a host of playgoers came together in the expectation of assisting at yet another production of his pen. Intense, therefore, must have been the surprise of many amongst the number at the discovery that they were simply listening to a revival under different names of that *Adélaïde Duguesclin* which had been hissed down eighteen years previously by a cabal composed in the main of persons who for different reasons were annoyed by the *Temple du Goût*. Did some spectators then whisper to others that M. de Voltaire had never lost faith in the attractiveness of the play, and that, distracted as he may have been by recent occurrences at Berlin, he had found time to go over the manuscript anew, make some trifling alterations, and send it to M. Lekain with some hints as to the manner in which it ought to be played? For this appears to have been the fact. And the hopes of the poet were fully realized by the event. *Le Duc de Foix*, with the help of a fine performance of Vendôme by Lekain, became a popular drama. Its varied charms,

high among which may be placed a sympathetic reflection of the spirit of chivalry, were recognized with an enthusiasm sufficient to drown the clamour always raised at the Café Procope against the productions of Voltaire.

By the way, that famous nursery of genius, described by Longchamp as a "gloomy cavern," with "a set of lank and sallow poets, having somewhat the air of apparitions," putting heads together therein, became the scene of an incident to which subsequent events gave a peculiar interest. It was on the evening of the 18th of October, about an hour after an anonymous one-act comedy in prose, *Narcisse, ou l'Amant de Lui-même*, had been decisively condemned at the theatre on the other side of the street. "Messieurs," said a stranger at one of the tables to the assembled critics, who were vainly guessing at the authorship, "the piece has failed, deservedly failed. In order that it may not be attributed to anybody else, know that I wrote it—I, Jean Jacques Rousseau, 'Rousseau of Geneva.'" By the feeble light of a lamp suspended from the ceiling, apparently to make darkness more visible, the company found themselves in the presence of a man about forty years of age, poorly dressed, diffident to awkwardness in his manner, spare and pale and prematurely worn, and with an expression in his dark and dreamy eyes which indicated something like insanity. Few of the group were unacquainted with his name, though

the *Contrat Social* and *Emile* had yet to be written. His early life—his neglected childhood in the shadow of the Alps, his misery as an apprentice, his wanderings, his privations, the acts of baseness to which he confessedly descended—all this was indeed unknown. But since 1746, when he carried off the prize of the Dijon Academy with an essay to the effect that arts and science had contributed only to the corruption of morals, he had been marked out by the discerning as one likely to leave an ineffaceable mark on French literature and thought. His paradoxical reasoning was not without a charm at that time, while even those who derided it were captivated by the nervous and high-toned eloquence of the work throughout. Established in Paris as a music-copier, he wrote three operatic pieces—*Les Muses Galantes*, *L'Engagement Téméraire*, and *Le Devin du Village*. Instinct with unartificiality in both the language and the score, the last was represented at Fontainebleau before the King, who desired that the author-composer, then behind the scenes, might be presented to him. Rousseau, painfully conscious of his *gaucherie*, fled from Court as soon as the royal pleasure was made known to him, never stopping until he found himself in his garret at Paris. Ordinary men marvelled that he could have been such a fool. By this time he was often to be found in the set which comprised Diderot, D'Alembert, Holbach, Marmontel and Helvétius.

"Grimm," writes Marmontel, "used to give us a dinner every week at his own house, and a frank liberty reigned thereat. But this was a dish of which Rousseau tasted very little. No one ever observed more strictly than he the melancholy maxim of living with his friends as if they were one day to be his enemies. He had not then announced any ambition to form a sect. Either his pride was unborn, or he concealed it under the show of a timid politeness, occasionally even obsequious and bordering on humility. But in his fearful reserve distrust was evidently visible. His eye secretly observed everything with a suspicious attention. He was very rarely affable; he never opened his heart. He was not the less amicably received, as we knew that he indulged a restless self-love. Irritable and easily hurt, he was treated with the same consideration and delicacy that we should show towards a beautiful woman, very vain and very capricious, whose favour we wished to win. Nothing could be more sincere than our goodwill to him personally or our esteem for his talents. It is the recollection of these days"—Marmontel wrote his *Mémoires* many years afterwards—"that made me indignant against him when I saw him, for wrongs of his own creation, calumniate men who treated him so kindly, would have been so happy to love him." Evidence from all sides tends to bear out this description of Jean Jacques, besides suggesting

that his genius was "to madness near allied." He was at least subject to the strangest hallucinations and impulses. His mental vision was defective; scarcely anything presented itself to him in its actual colours. But the infirmity of mind here shown did not prevent him from setting forth a string of audacious sophisms in a specious form. Emboldened by the success of his paradoxical essay, he resolved to attack the whole order of things as they stood, and his *Discours sur l'Origine de l'Inégalité*, now in preparation, was animated by an eloquence which announced the advent of a new power in literature. In no respect did *Narcisse* foreshadow the Rousseau of the future. Its characters were supplied by the society he dreamt of destroying, and the piece generally was weak enough to justify the verdict so decisively pronounced upon it.

Let us here note two events of histrionic importance —the reception at the Comédie of a roguish-looking and ambitious young actress, Mlle. Hus, and the death of François Arnould Poisson. Prepared for the stage by Clairon, the former, after a second début, persuaded the players that nature had designed her for tragedy, which was scarcely the fact. Poisson, who passed away in his fifty-eighth year, was the last descendant at the theatre of the Poissons of the Molierean epoch, and we have no reason to doubt that he fully upheld the fame of his progenitors. Except as the Lafleur of the

Glorieux, perhaps, he had not been fortunate in original characters; but it was feared that many whimsical figures of the drama before his time, notably those of Turcaret, Don Japhet d'Arménie, Bertrand de Cigarrol, the Roi de Cocagne, Bernadille in the *Juge Femme et Partie*, the Marquis in the *Mère Coquette*, Pascal in the *Sœur Ridicule*, and, above all, the Crispins and the Jodelets, had virtually passed away with him. His humour, his quaint figure, his comic expression,—all had made his hereditary stutter forgiven, if not unnoticed.

Poisson lived long enough to witness a welcome change in Clairon's method of acting. Marmontel had frequently urged her to aim at less artificiality, pointing out that force without suppleness and truth was nearer to rant than sensibility. "You have," he would say to her, "all the means of excellence in your art; and, great as you are, it would be easy for you to rise above yourself by managing more carefully the talents of which you are so prodigal. You cite to me your brilliant successes; you cite to me the opinion of M. de Voltaire, who recites his verse with emphasis, and who pretends that declamation requires the same pomp as the style. I have an irresistible feeling that declamation, like style, may be noble, and majestic, and tragic, with simplicity; that expression, to be lively and profoundly penetrating, requires gradations, shades, unforc-

seen and sudden traits, which it cannot have when stretched and forced." "I see," she sometimes replied, "that you will never let me rest until I have assumed a familiar and comic tone in tragedy." "No," he said, "that you will never have; nature has forbidden it. You even have it not while you are speaking to me; the sound of your voice, the air of your countenance, your pronunciation, your gestures, your attitudes are naturally noble; by changing your style you will only be more impressive." Suddenly, in the course of an engagement at Bordeaux, she resolved to try the effect of what he recommended. In her own words, it had the greatest success, murmurs of "mais cela est beau!" being raised in the first scene. On her return she had to play Roxane before the Court at Versailles. Marmontel went to see her at her toilette. "Yes," she said, after relating her experience at Bordeaux, "and I am going to try the new style here. If I succeed as well, farewell to my old declamation." Marmontel did not fail to see the performance. "The event," he writes, "surpassed our expectations. It was no longer the actress, it was Roxane herself, whom the audience thought they heard. The surprise, the illusion, the enchantment was extreme." Paris hailed the novelty with equal warmth; the actress found increasing inducement to keep her word, and another invigorating influence made itself felt in the theatre.

Marmontel's connexion with the Comédie did not last long after he did it this important service. Out of complaisance for Madame de Pompadour, he tells us, he had undertaken to produce another tragedy. Perceiving that the masters of the art had employed all the great springs of terror and pity, he racked his brains to invent a plot of an unconventional kind, and at length framed one on a subject of pure imagination. It "offered an exhibition of imposing majesty (the *Funerailles de Sésostris*); it gave me great characters to paint in favourable contrast, and an intrigue so nicely veiled that its conclusion could not be foreseen. This blinded me to the disadvantages of a story without love, composed wholly of politics and morality, and requiring all the resources of poetic eloquence to sustain it with warmth during five acts." Madame de Pompadour read the tragedy as soon as it was finished. One morning, while it was in her possession, the author presented himself at her toilette, at that moment surrounded by courtiers. Taking him into her cabinet, she returned to him the manuscript, on which she had pencilled what are described as some very just criticisms. In a few minutes she went back to the toilette, and Marmontel quietly resumed his place there. "I suspected," he writes, "the effect this singular incident would have, but the impression it made on the whole company far exceeded my expectations. All eyes were fixed upon

me; on all sides I was greeted with little imperceptible salutations and gentle smiles of friendship; I was invited to dinner for at least a week. Shall I say it? a titled man, one decorated with the ribbon, whom I had sometimes met at M. de Lapoplinière's, whispered to me, 'What, you won't know your old friend?' I bowed in confusion at his meanness, and said to myself, 'Ah! what then is favour if only its shade gives me such importance?'" In regard to the tragedy, by name *Ægyptus*, "the players, like Madame de Pompadour, were impressed at the reading by the fine morality with which I had embellished the last acts. But on the stage their feebleness was manifest, particularly because I had charged the first with more vehemence and warmth. My combat of generosity and virtue had nothing tragic. The public were weary of not being moved, and the piece fell. This time I was satisfied that the public were in the right. I went home determined to write no more for the stage"—a determination to which he adhered as far as original work for the Théâtre Français was concerned. *Ægyptus*, however, brought him good fortune in another way. Madame de Pompadour was at supper with the King at Bellevue when the news of her protégé's failure reached her. "The new piece," she said, "is unsuccessful. Do you know, sire, who it is that tells me so? The author himself. Unhappy young man! I would willingly

have some place to offer him as a consolation." Her brother, the Marquis de Marigny, who was present, at once made the unhappy young man a secrétaire des bâtiments, and the certainty of a somewhat easy existence accordingly fell to his lot.

Voltaire, himself so dauntless under defeat, might have had a good deal to say about Marmontel's faint-hearted abandonment of the theatre if more important matters had not absorbed his thoughts. His disillusionizing visit to Frederick came to an end; the ill-will with which he had long been regarded at Versailles culminated in a hint that he would do well not to reappear in Paris, and he was now flitting from place to place near the frontier with a vague idea of settling in Switzerland. It is not the least cogent illustration of the narrowmindedness of Louis Quinze that the man thus capriciously exiled had recently penned that enduring memorial of French greatness, the *Siècle de Louis Quatorze*. In vain did Madame de Pompadour endeavour to change the King's mind on the point. "She still loves you," said Marmontel to the poet some time afterwards, "and has often told me as much. But she is too weak to effect all she wishes; the King no longer cares for her." Voltaire, as may be supposed, felt the blow in all its severity. Exclusion from Paris was a sort of moral death to one of his lively and sociable temperament, which continued proof against

the inroads of time. Nevertheless, he could look forward to the future with no ordinary pleasure. He delighted in country life; the additional leisure he would now have was in itself a boon to so industrious a writer, and the influence he possessed would have satisfied a vanity less egregious than that ignorantly laid to his charge. For he was already marked out as the sovereign writer of the age. "Letters reigned over Europe; Voltaire reigned over letters." In his own land, too, the prophet found increasing honour. The detraction to which he had been exposed was passing away except among some of those who disliked him simply on account of his scepticism. In the words of Marmontel, Envy, apparently weary of the pursuit, began to spare him as he drew near the grave.

CHAPTER II.

1753—1760.

In the Faubourg St. Germain, immediately behind the Comédie Française, there was a thoroughfare which from the time of Louis VII. had been styled the Rue des Mauvais Garçons. From a dilapidated house here, on an autumn evening in 1733, five motherless boys rushed away to avoid some ill-treatment by their father—M. Dubus, intendant to the Princesse de Bourbon, the abbess of the Petit Saint Antoine—and with a determination never to darken his door again. For a few days they sought employment in all quarters, sleeping at night in the Marais or the Luxembourg gardens. It then became evident that they had made a dire mistake; nobody would take them in, a few sous they had hoarded up disappeared, and starvation stared them in the face. In this strait it was proposed by one that they should return to their father, whatever the consequences might be. Three faintly voted in favour of the motion, but the youngest continued to hold out. "I am able," he said, "to work, and have no doubt that I shall earn enough to live upon." Remonstrance and argument were alike thrown away upon him; and

his brothers, probably too hungry to indulge in any marked display of fraternal affection, went back in fear and trembling to the home they had abandoned.

Pierre Louis Dubus, as the boy they left behind was named, mechanically walked about until he found himself at the convent of the Chartreux, from which some masons were coming out for breakfast. He promptly asked them for work, adding that he was starving. Some of the masons took pity upon him, fed him from their own scanty store, and on their return made him a hod and mortar carrier. In this capacity he was found so useful that one of them took him as an apprentice. Dom Népomucène, the procureur of the convent, happened to look in at that moment to see how the work was progressing. Impressed by the boy's appearance and manner, which argued at least a decent training, he kindly asked him who he was. Pierre Louis, after a little hesitation, told his story without reserve. Dom Népomucène urged him to reconsider his intention, and, finding him obdurate upon the point, thought it right to apprise M. Dubus of the runaway's whereabouts. But the intendant—

> a sordid man
> Who love nor pity knew—

was then in his hardest mood. "Had my son come back with the others," he said, "he might have been forgiven; as it is, I leave him to his own devices."

Pierre Louis was not to continue his informal apprenticeship to masonry. Dom Népomucène apparently had to leave Paris, and his brother, M. de Vaumorin, took the friendless boy by the hand. He gave him a home, sent him to a school near the Estrapade, and, possessed of much intelligence and refinement of taste, exercised a salutary influence over the formation of his character. In one respect only did he disappoint the expectations of this excellent friend. He longed to be a player. From his childhood, when he would lie awake at night to hear the roars of applause at the Comédie Française, the stage for him had had a peculiar fascination, and at school he had distinguished himself as a clever reciter of poetry. In the hope that he might be cured of this dangerous ambition, M. de Vaumorin placed him in the office of a notary named Macquer, at the same time forbidding him to go to the theatre again until he was a lawyer. He obeyed; indeed, it is said that if his way lay through the Rue des Fossés St. Germain he would make a détour to avoid the temptation held out to him by the sight of the doors of the Comédie.

But, as Voltaire used to say, nature is stronger than education. M. de Vaumorin died; and some months afterwards, with the aid of some raillery, Dubus was prevailed upon to accompany his fellow-clerks to see a performance of the ever-green *Légataire Universel*. On

the following day, in an interval of office work, he acted Crispin as Poisson had acted it. His hearers were delighted. By closing their eyes, it was declared, they could persuade themselves that M. Poisson himself stood before them. At supper they repeated this eulogium to M. Macquer, who said that he would like to judge for himself whether it was really merited. Dubus accordingly gave his imitation of Poisson again, though at the disadvantage of being less at his ease than he had been in the office. "Mon cher Pierre," the lawyer gravely and regretfully remarked at the end, "it is clear that you will never belong to my profession. You are destined to the stage. I am sorry for you; Thalia and Fortune seldom go together."

Dubus left the notary's office, went into the country as a strolling player under the name of Préville, and on the death of Poisson became a candidate for the place thus made vacant. It was soon evident that he would more than repair what had been deemed an irreparable loss. Of less than medium height, with sharp features and remarkably expressive eyes, he opened his début on the 20th of September as Crispin in the *Légataire*—the character in which he had delighted his fellow-clerks at M. Macquer's—and as St. Germain in the *Famille Extravagante*. Many *laudatores temporis acti* joined the rest of the audience in greeting him at the fall of the curtain with enthusiasm. Few hesitated

to credit him with an extraordinary aptitude for comedy.

> Poisson, qui si longtemps amusait tout Paris,
> Descendait dans la tombe, escorté par les Ris;
> Préville vient, paraît; il ranime la scène,
> Et Momus aisément fait oublier Silène.

He next played the Marquis in the *Joueur*, Crispin in the *Folies Amoureuses*, and Strabon in *Démocrite*. In the first and last he was unsatisfactory; the other enabled him to confirm the advantage he had won. But it was reserved for Boursault's *Mercure Galant*, revived in four acts on the 8th of October, to illustrate anything like the full measure of his power. His impersonations of the six characters in one were so happily individualized that six different men seemed to come forward. In the same month he repeated the achievement at Court, besides playing Sosie in *Amphitryon*. "M. Préville," said the King, "must be of the Comédie Française."

In truth, with the possible exception of Jean Baptiste Raisin, Préville was the most brilliant comedian yet secured for that theatre. Looking down the list of characters associated with his name—characters often essentially different from one another—we cannot refuse him the credit of singular versatility and power. In humour and tenderness he was equally at home, and all his portraitures seem to have been marked by keenness

of perception, natural truth, appropriate warmth of colouring, freedom from extravagance, and a sufficient mastery of the resources of his art to illustrate the finest shades of character. His power of self-absorption is shown by an amusing anecdote. Having to play the drunken Larissolle at Court, he assumed the part a few moments before his appearance, just as representatives of Richard III. and Macbeth lash themselves into excitement behind the scenes for their final combats. So perfect was the simulation that the master of the dramatic ceremonies barred his way. "For heaven's sake," he pleaded, "do not appear; let it be announced that you are ill; do you want me clapped in prison?" Préville, who was of a grave cast of mind, did not forget old friends in his prosperity. He at once sought out Dom Népomucène. "Mon père," he said, "your principles will make you condemn me for going on the stage; be assured, however, that honour and probity will always be, as they always have been, the rules of my conduct." It is not too much to add that he kept his word, a choleric temper and an excessive devotion to table-pleasures being the principal faults with which he could be reproached (*b*).

Préville's success lent a fresh attractiveness to old plays, but did not abate the demand for novelties. Early in the ensuing year came a tragedy by Maillhol, *Paros*. It had been received mainly at the instance of

Mlle. Hus, who, overshadowed by Clairon and Dumesnil in the interpretation of the great tragic dramatists, had conceived the idea of having a repertory of her own, and had induced the author, a needy poetaster, to assign her the leading character in return for more than its real value. Infatuated with her beauty, a rich financier organized a *claque* to applaud her, which they did so thoroughly as to create a passing impression that a great poet and a great actress had been discovered at one stroke. More than two years previously an *Antipater* by one Portelance had been hissed with right good will; "hissed like *Antipater*," indeed, became a sort of proverb. Now, in conjunction with a short-lived young scholar, Claude Patu, he wrote *Les Adieux du Goût*—a piece hardly designed to flatter the national vanity, inasmuch as it represents Taste taking leave of Paris in despair. Probably the fall of *Antipater* had something to do with his choice of subject. Pierre Rousseau brought out a comedy under the title of *Les Méprises*, and, extremely anxious not to be confounded with Jean Jacques, whose recently-published work on French music had given offence far and wide, appended to his name in the bills the words "de Toulouse, pour se distinguer de celui de Genève." Still a power in the theatre, the Chevalier de la Morlière joined the little array of dramatists with a comedy called *La Créole*, which proved a dismal failure. One of the characters had to describe

a fête as "not worth a curse." "Just like the piece itself!" roared several of the pittites in chorus; and the curtain had to be lowered.

The players had more than one misfortune to deplore as the year rose and fell. Lachaussée and Destouches died within a few months of each other, at the ages of sixty-two and seventy-four respectively. In them the French stage lost the most distinctive representatives in their time of two different kinds of comedy. For the space of forty-four years, except during his brief but not uneventful career as a diplomatist, Destouches had occupied himself with more or less merry illustrations, *à la* Molière, of everyday character—illustrations strengthened by no inconsiderable humour, skill, refinement, and attractiveness of style. *Le Philosophe Marié* and *Le Glorieux*, the first-fruits of his retirement at Fortoiseau, had deservedly taken classical rank. In one respect he did not fall short of his otherwise unapproachable model. His *théâtre* is remarkably free from pruriency of incident or language, and *castigat ridendo mores* was a principle which he kept steadily in view from the beginning. Esteemed by all for his fine social qualities, he worked on gaily to the last, leaving behind him four comedies—the *Dépôt*, the *Mari Confident*, the *Fausse Agnès*, and the *Tambour Nocturne*—in a finished state. Lachaussée was also under the inspiration of Molière, but to a different end. Bearing

in mind the pathetic note struck in the *Misanthrope* and the *Ecole des Femmes*, he opposed himself to an idea which the author of those plays had involuntarily helped to confirm—namely, that the province of Thalia did not extend beyond the confines of the diverting—and accordingly invented or revived a *comédie attendrissante*. Notwithstanding the jeers levelled at it by Piron, who seems to have meditated a similar innovation, the new school had already made appreciable progress, as Lachaussée had much of the sensibility and eloquence it needed, and as several influential writers, including Voltaire, had given his theory a practical support.

Nobles condescended at times to write for the theatre; the Marquis de Ximénès threw off an *Amalazonte*, and an anonymous little piece, *Le Souper*, was attributed, apparently not without reason, to the Comte de Tressan. Palissot had not yet braced himself to the task of satirizing the philosophers on the stage. His second piece, *Les Tuteurs*, a comedy in two acts, is purely and simply dramatic. Its heroine can inherit her dead father's wealth only on the condition that she marries with the unanimous consent of three old men whom he has made her guardians. Each of the trio, amusing "originals" all, delights to be at variance with the others; but a lover of the girl, by a stratagem similar to that ascribed to the Marquis de Létorière, contrives to obtain both her hand and possessions. *Les Tuteurs*,

while pleasing the town, commended its author to the notice of the Duc de Choiseul, who, as a means of developing his talents for comedy, introduced him to the glittering society of Versailles. Eighty years of age, Crébillon had just completed in his malodorous garret another tragedy, *Le Triumvirat*, in which he sought to repair the wrong he had done to Cicero in *Catilina*. It was given for the first time on the 23rd of December, and, though weak save in a few isolated passages, was received, if not with warmth, at least with the respect due to the creator of *Electre* and *Rhadamiste*. His partisans extolled it as a further proof of his superiority to all contemporary dramatists, but found that their voices were no longer heeded beyond the walls of the coffee-houses.

News of this deserved *succès d'estime* found Voltaire on the picturesque shores of the Lake of Geneva, in the vicinity of which he intended to pass the remainder of his life. Not long afterwards, with a half-finished tragedy in his pocket, the exiled poet, in addition to having a house at Lausanne for the winter, bought what from the first he rapturously called the *Délices*—a little mansion near the confluence of the Rhone and the Arves, surrounded by exquisite gardens, and commanding a fine view of the romantic scenery about it. From his bed, we are told, he could see the lake, the rivers, and the snow-crowned Alps in the far distance. "The great

drawback of the house," he writes, "is that it was built by a man who thought only of himself, and who totally neglected to provide suitable accommodation for his friends." Voltaire, as before, was the very soul of hospitality, and had begun to look forward to a time when, the work of the day done, he might find himself at supper every evening with more or less kindred spirits. However, the limited capacities of the place were utilized to the utmost, and its master frequently had the gratification of entertaining a few welcome visitors. The delight he took in such society was not suffered to interfere with his literary labours. For instance, in less than two months from the date on which he first slept at the Délices, the tragedy hereinbefore mentioned, *L'Orphelin de la Chine*, with Genghis Khan as its most prominent figure, was ready for transmission to the Comédie Française.

Lekain, for whom the character of the great Mongol warrior had been expressly written, arrived at Geneva in the spring, after playing at Dijon and other places on his way. He was received by Voltaire "with open arms," not only as "un artiste célèbre auquel on doit personnellement plus d'un succès," but as "son propre fils"—a title probably dearer to him than the other. Dramatic performances were immediately given on a stage constructed in the largest room of the house, the perennial *Zaïre*, with Lekain as the Soldan, Voltaire

as Lusignan, and Madame Denis as the heroine, being played there in the presence of nearly the whole of the Council of Geneva. "Never," says the happy author, "have I seen more tears shed; never have the Calvinists proved so tender-hearted." In regard to the new tragedy, "take care," he said to Lekain, "that you do not allow the naturally soft inflexions of your voice to appear in the part of Genghis Khan. In him I have sought to depict a tiger which thrusts its talons into the loins of the tigress it is caressing. If your comrades find any of the speeches too long, they have my permission to use the pruning-knife, as there are citizens who must be sacrificed to the well-being of the republic." In a subsequent conversation he abandoned to the company his rights in the piece, which he pleasantly called "ses magots." It was proverbially difficult to extract a manuscript from the most fastidious of writers, but that of *L'Orphelin de la Chine* had been confided to Lekain when he regretfully left Geneva for Paris.

Nearly four months later, on the 20th of August, an overflowing audience assembled at the Comédie Française to see the first performance of the tragedy. No surprise was felt by the author's friends that he should have gone to the far East for a background. He had long evinced an insatiable curiosity as to the Chinese, partly because they appealed to his sense of the picturesque, but in the main, as may be supposed, because they were

supposed to have shown of old that pure morals could exist in the absence of revealed religion. In one monument of their early civilization, a play written about six centuries before the Christian era, the *Orphan of Tchao*, which had been imperfectly done into French by Père Prémare, he had found a dramatic *motif* of no ordinary value. He at once turned it to account, and, by way of adding to the attractiveness of the story, sought to illustrate in his work, as in *Zaïre* and *Alzire*, the contrast between two different races of men. For this purpose he shifts the incidents to the thirteenth century, just after the conquest of China by the Tartar hordes of Genghis Khan. That mediæval Napoleon is persuaded that he will not sit firmly on his new throne unless the last prince of the old Chinese dynasty, an infant, has been "removed." Zanti, to whom the care of the child has been left, loyally proposes that his own child shall be passed off as the threatened heir; his wife, Idamé, opposes the idea with all the energy of maternal devotion. Persecuted by the conqueror, who aspires to her favour, the mother conjures her husband to stab her and then himself to the heart; and Genghis, chancing to be an unseen witness of the scene, is so much impressed by her heroism that he ceases to molest her or aim at the life of the young prince. *L'Orphelin de la Chine* was at first in three acts only, but the author, with all his former respect for anything

like sound criticism, allowed himself to be persuaded by the Comte d'Argental to extend it.

Inferior in depth and power to Voltaire's chief tragedies, if not to the primitive drama itself, the new play yet took possession of the stage from the moment it appeared. He had at least gone far to meet the requirements of the subject, while the acting was of a quality to throw a veil over his shortcomings. Lekain, apparently in consequence of a cold, was unable, it is true, to do himself or the poet justice on the first evening. According to Collini, not a word of what he said could be heard. By the second representation, however, he had recovered his voice, and a fine portraiture of a barbarian softened by virtue and beauty was then presented to the audience. "My uncle," writes Madame Denis to the Comte d'Argental, "has received a letter, with which he is delighted, from M. Le Kein (*sic*), who confesses that he played badly at first, but that he is playing well now. All the letters we receive confirm this." No less admirable than the Genghis was the Idamé of Clairon. Her exquisite art, with its new admixture of natural truth, is said to have reached here a point little short of perfection. Lekain, with his usual frankness, acknowledged that the actress to a certain extent had overshadowed him. "Mlle. Clairon," he quaintly said, "plays Genghis; I am reduced to play only Idamé."

L'Orphelin de la Chine was to be associated with an important theatrical reform. "Ah!" said Clairon to Marmontel at Versailles when he congratulated her upon the change in her style of declamation, "don't you see that it ruins me? In all my characters the costume must now be observed; the truth of declamation requires that of dress; all my rich stage wardrobe is from this moment laid aside. I have spent twelve hundred guineas upon it, but the sacrifice is made. You shall see me here within a week playing *Electre* to the life." Marmontel went. It was the *Electre* of Crébillon. "Instead of the ridiculous hoop and the ample mourning robe in which we had been accustomed to see her in this character," he writes, "she appeared in the simple habit of a slave, her hair dishevelled, her arms loaded with long chains. She was admirable in it, and some time afterwards she was still more sublime as the Electre of Voltaire." Perceiving what her predecessors, with the possible exceptions of Adrienne Lecouvreur and Marie Favart, had entirely overlooked, that "a new degree of probability and interest was given to theatrical action by truth of costume," the actress at length set herself to accomplish a revolution in that respect, and thereafter was an unwearying student of statues, monuments, and portraits in old manuscripts. Her project found an ardent supporter in Lekain, who soon aroused himself to a sense of the

absurdity of dressing the characters of ancient Greece and Rome in a half-modern fashion. *L'Orphelin de la Chine* was the first piece in which they ventured to act upon their ideas. Clairon appeared in it without the huge panier in vogue; Lekain had the no less unequivocal courage to discard the conventional wig. Subsequently, having to play Oreste in *Andromaque*, the latter donned a costume not widely dissimilar from that of old Greece. "Beautiful!" Dauberval exclaimed in naïve warmth; "the next time I play a Roman part it shall be in something like that." Marmontel says that the players were obliged from this time to abandon their old fantastic apparel; the fact was that the innovation of Lekain and Clairon found increasing acceptance among them.

Few words are needed to record the events of the year that followed. Like its immediate forerunner, it yielded only one noteworthy play. I refer to a five-act comedy in verse, the *Coquette Corrigée*, by Lanoue. It was coldly received down to the closing scenes, when an unusual briskness of action saved it from apparently inevitable failure, and the author, who represented his hero, from being hissed in person on the stage. Before long it became extremely popular, in some measure, we are gravely told, because the Duchesse d'Orléans applauded it throughout at the second performance. Its reputation, I think, was in excess of its

deserts. Bitten by the increasing taste for metaphysical subtlety in comedy, Lanoue here cured a heartless coquette by means of a pretended marriage of the man she loves to one of her relatives—is heartless coquetry curable at all?—and was unable to redeem the improbability of the story by any of the chastened wit and humour which Marivaux had scattered over many similar paradoxes in dramatic form. Not long afterwards, in consequence of failing health, Lanoue left the Comédie to divide his time between play-writing and the fulfilment of his duties as director of theatricals at Court, but died without having completed two or three pieces he had projected.

It was fortunate for the players that they possessed the largest and most popular of repertories in Europe, as but few new plays were in their hands. One of these, *Iphigénie en Tauride*, came from Guimond de Latouche, son of a wealthy and lettered Procureur du Roi at Châteauroux. Born at that place in 1723, he had been in the Jesuit Order for about fourteen years, but had recently withdrawn from it to study law in Paris. Here he gave himself up to literature, *Iphigénie en Tauride* being his first serious essay therein. His father, apprised of this, wrote him a letter at which many parents would have stood aghast. It was to the effect that if the piece succeeded he should remain in Paris upon an annual allowance of 1500 livres, then a

comfortable income. In the result, *Iphigénie*, thanks in part to Clairon, whom he had met at Madame de Grafigny's, afforded high satisfaction to a representative audience, and at the close was so rapturously applauded that he fainted from ecstasy. He did not live long to enjoy his income from Châteauroux, dying at Paris in his thirty-seventh year. Like Voltaire, he was ready to profit by criticism. For instance, at the suggestion of the players, he reconstructed the fifth act of his tragedy as the curtain rose for the first performance. It was a hazardous thing to do, but Clairon assures us that the amended section, finished in less than an hour, went off as smoothly as though it had been learnt and rehearsed at leisure (*c*).

In view of the retirement of Sarrazin, who had long been in feeble health, the company brought forward two provincial players. Pierre Brizard, the elder of the pair, demands very respectful consideration. He came of a good family at Orleans, and was born there in 1721. In his youth, after receiving a liberal education, he was placed with Carl Vanloo, as Bellecourt had been, to be initiated into the mysteries of painting. His progress was so rapid that his master advised him to compete for the Grand Prix; but instead of endeavouring to realize his promise in this way he resolved to go on the stage. His career in the country was marked by at least one curious incident. It is said that a boat in

which he was crossing the river capsized in mid-stream, that he saved himself by clinging to the stonework of a bridge, and that the fright given him by the immersion —for he could not swim—caused his hair to whiten in a few hours. He was certainly able to impersonate veterans without a wig. In 1756, at Lyons, with about ten years' experience to aid him, he attracted the attention of Dumesnil and Clairon, who were fulfilling an engagement in that city, and who did not fail on their return to speak of him at the theatre. For the opening of his début at the Comédie (July 30) he appeared as Alphonse in *Inès de Castro*, and during the remainder of the term as Brutus, Mithridate, and other exacting characters. He was then elected to succeed Sarrazin in *rois* and *pères nobles*. To a burning and communicative sensibility, always managed in the spirit of a fine artist, he united the charms of a dignified presence, handsome features, and a sympathetic voice. His acting in general was marked by a noble simplicity, and had the delightful freshness arising from a readiness to catch at the inspiration or suggestion of the moment if it happened to be in harmony with the conception he sought to embody. "It is clear," the King of Denmark said to him, "that you do not study your characters before a mirror."

The players were now in possession of a little piece with which a curious story is connected. Its author, Antoine Poinsinet, had earned some credit by writing

a parody of the opera of *Titon et l'Aurore*, but was enough of a simpleton to become the favourite butt of the small wits and practical jokers of the coffee-houses. "Messieurs," he said one evening at the Procope, "congratulate me; a little comedy of mine, *L'Impatient*, is to be represented at the Comédie Française, and I am to be there at the meeting to-morrow at eleven o'clock in the morning." Some of those present, aware that if he failed to keep the appointment the piece would be shelved for six months, promptly concerted a stratagem for keeping him away. Ostensibly to "commemorate the important event he had announced," they asked him to join them at supper in a well-known little hostelry on the outskirts of Paris, and the invitation was smilingly accepted as a testimony to his fast-rising reputation. Over the table, apparently by mere chance, the conversation turned upon recent exploits of assassins and robbers in that neighbourhood, perhaps the worst lighted in the city. Poinsinet listened to it all with staring eyes, and, unconsciously playing into the hands of the conspirators, determined to remain for the night in the hostelry. Before going to bed he anxiously enjoined the hostess to wake him at nine o'clock, so that he might not be too late for the "assemblée des comédiens." It was an hour after that before the poet's slumbers ended. "Morbleu!" he cried, "I have not a moment to lose; fetch a perruquier." His wig dressed, he

proceeded to draw on his breeches, which then resolved themselves into two divisions. Nearly every stitch in them had been severed during his sleep. In an agony of distress he had recourse to the cook, who consented to patch them up after a fashion, but who, having been taken by his tormentors into their confidence, did her work in such a way that he could not get his legs through the unfortunate garment. Beside himself with fury, he next sent a commissionaire to his house with a note asking for another pair of breeches to be sent to him without delay. It was duly intercepted, and the plotters, in explanation of the non-arrival of what he expected, pleasantly suggested that the commissionaire, a shabbily-dressed person, had appropriated the parcel to his own use. Midday had now come, and Poinsinet, making the best of his irreverently treated clothing, slunk home with the mournful idea—which was fully realized—that six months more would elapse before his piece saw the light. For the rest, *L'Impatient* was produced only to be withdrawn, the audience, as a wit in the green-room remarked, assisting in the performance of the title-part from beginning to end.

Boissy passes away from us at this point. In his closing days, by a mere accident, he found himself elevated to comparative opulence, though not until he had drank the cup of poverty to its very dregs. "Do

you know," said Madame de Pompadour to Marmontel one evening at Fontainebleau, "that Labruère," the author of the *Mécontents*, "is dead? I mean he who held the patent of the *Mercure*. Now, this patent was worth £1,000 a year to him; there is enough to make more than one happy man, and we intend to saddle the new patent with a few pensions for men of letters. Name to me those who deserve such pensions." Marmontel, inwardly coveting the patent for himself, mentioned, among others, the unfortunate Boissy, whom he scarcely knew. "Is not Boissy rich?" Madame asked. "I thought him at least in easy circumstances. I have seen him always well dressed." "No, madame, he is poor, but disguises the fact. In short—shall I say it?—he is so far from rich that but for the intervention of a friend he would have perished last winter from want. Without bread, and too proud to ask for it from anybody, he and his wife and son were going to kill themselves in each other's arms when this helping friend forced in his way upon and saved them." Madame de Pompadour, with "tears in her eyes," went to recommend the starving poet to the King, who gave him the patent of the *Mercure* itself. For a time the paper did not thrive in his hands. He was not a heaven-born editor, but Marmontel, on whom one of the pensions had been conferred, came to his rescue with the first of those *Contes Moraux* which have obtained so

wide and deserved a reputation. Boissy did not live long to enjoy this gleam of prosperity; he died on the 19th of April in the present year.

Marmontel, still befriended by Madame de Pompadour, became the new editor of the *Mercure*, and in this capacity was the means of widely extending the scope and influence of French journalism. He turned the periodical into a systematic and pleasing record of the progress of literature, art, and science, with the whole of its criticism marked by a judicial and kindly tone. "To men of letters," he wrote in the preface to his first volume, "I purpose to speak the language of truth, decorum, and esteem; and my attention in exalting the beauties of their works will justify the freedom with which I shall observe their defects." In one respect, perhaps, the spirit underlying these words was felt with particular force. Dramatic criticism worthy of the name had not yet been created in France. What passed for it was simply a brief and arid report, often coloured by envy, hatred, and all uncharitableness. Marmontel rose superior to this in principle and practice. He strove to blend deserved censure with equally deserved eulogy. If he ever showed undue tenderness it was in the case of young authors, partly because the kindly encouragement he received from Voltaire had enabled him to achieve more than the student at Toulouse had dared to hope for. "It should be the public care,"

he said, speaking of three a little above the rest, "to protect them, to give them heart, to console them for the ebullitions of envy. The arts need the spur of criticism and the spur of glory." Marmontel's policy may not have been theoretically unassailable, but the good he did by it can hardly be overrated. He was the founder of dramatic criticism in Paris, the precursor of the Gautiers and Janins of a much later time.

One of the first plays to experience this pleasant frankness of treatment was a *Hypermnestre* by Antoine Marin Lemierre, a spurmaker's son, born at Paris in 1733. Already had he been talked of in the coffee-houses as a sort of prodigy. In his teens, having shown a remarkable quickness and taste for learning, he was sent to a college of the University, although his parents could barely afford to give him a less expensive education. He amply justified their confidence; prize after prize fell to his lot, and on turning out into the world he was made secretary to Fermier-Général Dupin. Making an exemplary use of his leisure, he threw off a variety of short poems, many of which were deservedly crowned by the French Academy. It may be assumed that the "fair hopes" thus raised as to his future were not largely disappointed by his *Hypermnestre*. By no means a work of capital importance, it yet contained, as Marmontel duly remarked, one or two scenes of conspicuous

force, and was distinctly ahead of the tragedy by Riupérous on the same subject. In writing a play, however, Lemierre laboured under two heavy disadvantages—an incurable tendency to make his characters reason on the principles of the new philosophy, which found in him an ardent advocate, and a singular insensibility to melody and refinement of style. "Lend me a pen," he once said to a player, intending to make some changes in a part designed for the latter. "Why not seek to find Racine's?" he was not impertinently asked.

Madame de Grafigny's connexion with the first theatre in the realm was to be very brief. Not content with the success of *Cénie*, she had written another pathetic comedy in prose, *La Fille d'Aristide*. It was barely heard to the end; and the amiable authoress, then in feeble health, died shortly afterwards "of a broken heart." According to one sketch of her career, the piece had been reconstructed about twenty times, and in its final form was far less effective than at any previous stage of the process. Madame de Grafigny, whose best title to fame lies in the *Lettres d'une Péruvienne*, left behind her four or five comedies, each in one act. They were represented at the Court of Vienna by the children of the Emperor, but did not appear at the Comédie Française.

In the last days of the year an actor of celebrity

abroad came to Paris to make a début at the Comédie, though only to figure there as a dramatic author. Pierre Laurent Debelloy was born at St. Flour, Auvergne, in 1727. In early life he became an orphan, and his uncle, M. Buirette, an avocat au Parlement in the capital, brought him up for the law. How far he liked the profession intended for him may be inferred from the fact that at the age of twenty he turned strolling player. Having succeeded beyond his expectations, he ventured to make a tour of northern Europe, and for some years was one of the favourite actors of the Empress Elizabeth at St. Petersburg. For all this, however, his heart yearned towards his native country.

> Ah ! de ses fils absents la France est plus chérie ;
> Plus je vis l'étranger plus j'aimai ma patrie,

he once burst out. Eventually, after writing a *Titus*, he set out for Paris in the hope of distinguishing himself both as a dramatist and as a player. Buirette, ashamed of his nephew's connexion with a calling under the ban of the Church, at once obtained, on what pretext we are not informed, an order for his arrest, but promised to withhold it if he forbore to appear on the stage. Infirmity of purpose was not among the old advocate's shortcomings, and Debelloy, overawed by the threat held out to him, returned for a season to the banks of the Niemen. Before doing so, however, he interested the players in his tragedy, which had but a single

representation. "Ahem," remarked Favart, mindful of his Roman history, "Titus perdit un jour; un jour perdit *Titus*."

Destouches' *Fausse Agnès*, which bears more than an accidental resemblance to the *Folies Amoureuses*, and which, in its turn, afforded Mrs. Cowley some of the materials for the *Belle's Stratagem*, was the last novelty produced before the Easter recess, when Sarrazin, Mlle. Lamotte, and Lathorillière took leave of the stage. Exactly thirty years had elapsed since the first left the priesthood to become a player, and during the whole of this period his reputation as a *roi* and *père* had stood deservedly high. He had not all the physical force needed for the former, but was never wanting in sensibility, refinement, and distinction. His Lusignan in *Zaïre* seems to have silenced criticism itself. He retired in consequence of a bronchial complaint, which carried him off in 1762. Lathorillière, as we have seen, began his career of thirty-seven years as a tragedian, but found his true vocation in *financiers*, *rôles à manteaux*, and *pères comiques*. His departure, soon to be followed by his death, excited a regret for reasons apart from his histrionic talents; he was the grandson of Molière's Lathorillière, and his name formed a sort of link between the Golden Age and the less fruitful present. In Mlle. Lamotte, still one of the prettiest of actresses, the public lost an eminent representative of characters for

which the grace of her manner in private life might have been thought to unfit her—the ridiculous old women formerly played by men. No performance of *Tartuffe* had been deemed complete without her Madame Pernelle.

By far the most important of the few reforms required at the Comédie Française was suddenly accomplished at the reopening of the theatre. From that evening inclusive the stage was cleared of the swarms of dandies who had so long been permitted to sit there in sight of the audience in the *salle*. For many years past, but more especially since the production of *Sémiramis*, Voltaire had never been tired of recording protests, both in writing and in conversation, against this very curious custom. Did it not confound the movements of the players with the vanity and giddiness of the privileged spectators, make illusion well nigh an impossibility, and tend to restrict the scope of the drama? His arguments, with the help of the increased effect produced by *Sémiramis* when the seats were temporarily abolished, gradually brought thinking amateurs of the theatre over to his opinion, and a widespread desire for the suppression of so grave an abuse at length became manifest. Even then, however, the players as a body hesitated to make the change by which they had so much to gain in an artistic sense. It might at once diminish their receipts —a consideration not to be overlooked—and lead to

a destructive riot in the theatre. In reply to these representations, a frivolous but clever frequenter of the green-room, the Comte de Lauragais, offered to give the company 12,000 livres if they granted the coveted boon. His offer was accepted; and the mass of gaily bedizened spectators at each side of the stage, with their supercilious airs, their affectations of languor, their insolent ogling of the pit, their often audible whispers in the middle of an impressive scene, vanished from sight without making an effort to retain their old privilege. Henceforward the dramatist was in a position to aim at greater breadth of effect, the player to illustrate the full power of his art, and the audience to understand what theatrical illusion really meant.

Some young actresses went through débuts under these improved conditions. First in order of time, as of merit, was a Mlle. Rosalie, who displayed so much force as Camille and other robust characters that her admission to the company was deemed a certainty. Prepared for the stage by Clairon, Mlle. Dubois, daughter of an actor of that name, represented Didon, Hermione, Camille, and Constance in the *Préjugé à la Mode*. Her acting was a feeble and colourless imitation of her teacher's, and would have been condemned without mercy if she had not possessed singular beauty. Of the third débutante, Mlle. Camouche, no record is preserved. Now, only one place in the theatre had to

be filled, and the company gave a performance of *Iphigénie* for the purpose of testing the comparative merits of the trio. Mlle. Rosalie was the Eriphile, Mlle. Dubois the heroine, and Mlle. Camouche the Clytemnestre. Nobody could doubt that the first-named carried away the palm, but the established players, apparently at the instance of the Gentlemen of the Chamber, decided to elect Mlle. Dubois. Mlle. Rosalie, sensible of the injustice with which she had been treated, did not reappear at the Comédie, contenting herself with the laurels to be gathered in provincial theatres by an actress of unquestionable ability.

Rotrou's *Venceslas* was among the old tragedies which now had the advantage of being performed on a stage unencumbered with fops. But a false taste prevented it from reappearing as it left the poet's hands. Madame de Pompadour, wishing to see it at Court, had prevailed upon Marmontel, much against his inclination, to weed out its real and fancied crudities of diction—in other words, to bring it up to the standard of eighteenth-century refinement. None of the players objected to the alterations except Lekain, who, cast for the fiery Ladislas, was lured by an unreasoning dislike of the adapter into taking a very singular course. He privately employed Colardeau to re-write the part for him, and, without acquainting any of the players with his intentions, played it according to the interpolations and

excisions then made. Consequently, from the beginning to the end of the performance, which took place at Versailles, the utmost confusion existed among the company. Lekain's irritable and impulsive temperament often made him do foolish things, but this was the worst of all. Marmontel complained loudly of the actor's "insolence," and Madame de Pompadour gave orders that on the piece being represented in Paris it should be without Colardeau's verses. Lekain, not entirely to be beaten, took advantage of the vagueness of this message to follow the original text in Ladislas as closely as the changes effected in the other characters would allow—a step which led to a lively controversy in the press respecting the *Venceslas* of Rotrou and the *Venceslas Retouché*. In the end, at the instance of the Duc d'Aumont, who stood by Lekain, Marmontel was arbitrarily commanded to hold his peace, and an actor had to undergo a short imprisonment at For l'Evêque for having written to the *Mercure* on the subject without the knowledge of his comrades.

Passing to absolute novelties, we find two youthful poets, Poinsinet de Sivri and Claude Joseph Dorat, leaping suddenly into fame. In a *Briséïs*, the former connected some of the most dramatic incidents of the *Iliad* with a skilful and sympathetic hand, and a peculiar brilliancy with which the leading parts were sustained by Lekain and Mlle. Gaussin left nothing wanting to

his triumph. "Obligé de se montrer sur la scène, il y parut avec modestie, au bruit d'un applaudissement général," one of the journals said. Sivri was then only twenty-six, but had already done some honour to his Alma Mater, the Collége de la Marche, by writing a variety of poems, chiefly amatory, and translations from Anacreon, Moschus, and Bion. His father is said to have been a *huissier du cabinet* to the Duc d'Orléans. Dorat, who came of a good family, and who, after a vain attempt to fall in love with the law and then with military life, had begun to devote himself to literature of all kinds, met with as much success as Sivri, though not quite as soon. His first essay at the theatre was a tragedy entitled *Zulica*. Before its representation it had been read and praised in many a salon. "One may easily imagine," he writes, "how great was my intoxication, how high ran my hopes. In imagination I felt the piece extolled to the skies. I aspired to nothing less than immortality. At the first representation the scales dropped from my eyes. It was the stroke of the wand that changed the gardens of Armida into a desert. Four acts were received with transport; the fifth, on which I depended the most," and in which Crébillon the younger had persuaded him to make radical changes, "brought the representation to a disastrous end." But the actors did not leave him to despair. M. de Latouche had reconstructed a defective

act at the shortest notice: could not M. Dorat do the same? He undertook to do so; and from the 12th of January, when it was played for the second time, *Zulica* became a highly popular piece. In one sense, there can be no doubt, Dorat's success did him more harm than good. It rekindled his aspirations to the point of making him believe that he was the long-sought rival to Voltaire. In this he largely overrated his powers. "His little tales," as Fleury says, "were remarkably clever, his poetic epistles really elegant and graceful. He might have earned a creditable share of reputation at a period when a quatrain for a lady's fan would confer it. Instead of being content to soar upon the wings of the dove, however, he attempted to take the eagle's flight," with what result we shall presently see.

Meanwhile, happily unconscious of the tribulations intended for him, the author of the *Henriade*, after "refining in a visible degree the manners of Lausanne," had finally settled at Ferney, on the western shores of Lake Leman. He built in this spot a pretty little château, decorated it throughout in his usual taste, and surrounded it with gardens laid out in the English style. Enriched by literary success and shrewd speculations, he began to live in it as a seigneur of the old school, extending the most genial and munificent hospitality to friends and strangers alike. Nothing afforded him

keener delight than to regale his guests with a dramatic performance—for a theatre, it need hardly be said, was among the adjuncts of the new home—and afterwards with a supper and a ball. He often sat at the side of the stage to prompt and inspire the players, and on one occasion, during a representation of *Zaïre*, was so far carried away by excitement as to wheel his chair by degrees up to the hero and heroine. "Even now," wrote one of the spectators half a century later, "I seem to see him in his ordinary dress—gray stockings and shoes, a woollen waistcoat coming down almost to his knees, an ample wig squeezed into a little black velvet cap turned up in front, and finally a large dressing-gown, the corners of which he would sometimes tuck into the bands of his small-clothes. In such a costume anybody else would have looked like a caricature, but Voltaire's appearance never suggested an idea of the ridiculous." For in his presence it was difficult to be conscious of anything but the unimpaired brilliancy of his wit and fancy. His generous impulses seem to have gathered a new strength with time. For example, learning that a grand-niece of Corneille was in poverty, he received her into his family, treated her as a daughter, and, in order to provide her with a dowry in a form as little like a gift as possible, prepared an edition, with more or less valuable *Commentaires* of his own, of her ancestor's plays. "An old soldier," he said, "may well

be glad to have an opportunity of being useful to his general's child." Of his exertions in behalf of the desolate and oppressed, such as the Calases and the Sirvens, it is unnecessary to speak. Nor were these the only ways in which his pleasure in doing good manifested itself. He drained the adjacent land, studded it with cottages for Genevese artizans of good character, and so converted a miserable hamlet into a populous and thriving colony. Yet, despite all these distractions, his pen was as active as before. He invariably had literary work of some kind on hand, besides getting through an amount of correspondence that might have exhausted two or three ordinary men. Indeed, it was not until after he had settled in his present retreat, whither pilgrimages were made in constantly increasing numbers, that the sort of royalty which he had so long exercised over Europe rose to its full height.

Ferney came to be associated in some degree with a radical change of national thought. Voltaire was now appearing before the world in a new character. His attitude towards Christianity had previously been one of unbelief tempered with respect. In the *Epître à Uranie* he had spoken of the Saviour in a tone almost of reverence :—

> Ses exemples sont saints ; sa morale est divine ;
> Il console en secret les cœurs qu'il illumine ;
> Dans les plus grands malheurs il leur offre un appui ;
> Et si sur l'imposture il fonde sa doctrine,
> C'est un bonheur encore d'être trompé par lui.

Zaïre and *Alzire*, too, had depicted religious enthusiasm in the brightest colours. But the failure hitherto of the poet's attempts to extirpate some of the abuses of ecclesiastical power led him by degrees into a very different course. He assailed the faith of his forefathers with peculiar energy and bitterness, generally employing for his purpose the arguments of the English deists, and bringing to his task a genius for mockery which has been not untruly described as the most terrible of all the intellectual weapons ever wielded by man. His voice was not as of one crying in the wilderness; each of his polemics, trivial in form as it might be, sent an electric shock through the whole frame of civilization. In his anti-Christian zeal, however, he never rejected the claims of natural religion. He believed as firmly in the existence of a Supreme Ruler as any of the bigots who craved to hear of his death. He would often rise at daybreak, toil feebly up a hill near his house to see the sun rise over the lake, and then, drinking in the exquisite beauty of the scene, with his meagre figure bent before it in a spirit of simple piety, give vent to exclamations which, it has been remarked, strike upon the ear like a hymn—"Almighty Framer of the skies, I bow down and worship thee!" Equally fervent, though with far less effect on his practice, was the deism of another declared enemy of the priesthood, Jean Jacques Rousseau. But

a band of profound thinkers who had begun by sitting at Voltaire's feet—Diderot, D'Alembert, Holbach, Helvétius, Raynal, and the rest—came to reject his creed with almost as much contempt as they heaped upon Christianity itself. In the *Encyclopédie*, perhaps the most representative work of the century, they moved to a standpoint not distinguishable from that of pure atheism. Much to the astonishment of David Hume, who met them under an impression that he would not be found the least sceptical of the party, they laughed at him for supposing the existence of a God to be even probable. Their principles amounted to a direct negation of the highest yearnings of the human heart. It was in vain that Voltaire sought to rein in these hardy materialists; they left him further and further behind. In one respect, however, they entirely agreed with their sometime master. He had said that a Church so infamous as that of France must be destroyed, and *Ecrasons l'Infâme*, "down with the abomination," forthwith took the first place on the banner they unfurled. The clergy, on their side, were not disposed to fall without striking a blow. Foiled in an attempt to gag their adversaries, who had friends at Court in Madame de Pompadour and the Duc de Choiseul, they met argument with argument, ridicule with ridicule, paradox with paradox. In this conflict they were as a child in the grasp of a giant. No Bossuet or Fénélon

rose among them to stem the tide of infidelity. Except the scholarly and ironical Guénée, their spokesmen were at best of the secondary order. In the way of outside support they had nothing better to depend upon than that of a Palissot or a Fréron. Lastly, while consciously weakened by the effects of the revocation of the Nantes edict, they daily became more hateful to the people on account of their continued hostility to the spread of education, their bitter and relentless persecution of heterodoxy in any shape, and the nearly undisguised profligacy in which so many of their number lived. In all these circumstances, of course, the philosophers had no difficulty in making it appear that they achieved an absolute victory. They seemed to fill the whole public mind with their thought. Orthodoxy became a byword of derision; the services in the churches were gradually abandoned to a few. France, the mother of the reverent and elaborate Mystery, identified herself with denial in its most chilling aspect, but a denial which brought good as well as evil in its train. Of the philosophical sect, as of their nominal patriarch at Ferney, it may be said that no human teachers ever left behind them "so vast and terrible a wreck of truths and falsehoods, of things noble and things base, of things useful and things pernicious."

But the onslaught thus made upon religion was merely part of a movement that made itself felt throughout the

land. Men had begun to yearn for the reconstruction of society upon a new basis. Every existing institution was an object of hatred, ridicule, and scorn. For the origin of this revolutionary spirit we are obviously indebted to Voltaire. His banishment from France in 1726 may be regarded as an event of great historical importance. If the authorities had foreseen the consequences of that step they would have sacrificed twenty Chevaliers de Rohan rather than let him go to London. His admiring *Lettres sur les Anglais* had done more than infect his countrymen with a taste for the literature and philosophy of their ancient enemy. England, until then as little known to them as the far East, was here represented in all the vigour of her ordered freedom, with the happiness and material prosperity it engendered. The spectacle awakened them to a sense of the degrading and hurtful conditions under which they lived. Facts long glossed over by the splendours of Versailles—the arbitrary nature of the government, the enslavement of the people, the fetters imposed upon liberty of discussion, and last, but not least, the special privileges of the nobles, who, while exempted from taxation, had an almost exclusive claim to posts of honour and profit and utility—seem to have been forced upon every reflecting mind. Before long a party in favour of limited monarchy dared to raise its head, Montesquieu aiding it with his *Grandeur et Décadence des Romains*,

printed in the same year as the *Lettres sur les Anglais*, and again in his *Esprit des Lois* (1748). Grimm speaks of the latter work as effecting a complete revolution in the ideas of the nation. "Government," he adds, "is becoming more and more a matter of philosophic treatment and argument." How fast the agitation spread may be gathered from an oft-quoted sentence in a letter written by Lord Chesterfield in 1753—"all the symptoms I have ever met with in history previous to great changes and revolutions in governments now exist and daily increase in France." Neither Voltaire nor Montesquieu aimed at anything beyond moderate reform; both were of aristocratic sympathies, and would have recoiled from any political system that did not secure the ascendency of education, wealth, and demonstrated intelligence. For the rights of the *canaille*, as the former hastily called the mass of the people, they unquestionably cared very little. In this they were not at one with a man who followed them to the forum. Jean Jacques Rousseau, emboldened by the success of his declamations against literature and art, profited by the unsettled state of the public mind to embody his dark dreamings of revolution. He ascribed the misery of the world to the despotism of kings, the rapacity of nobles, the pretensions of priests, and the so-called benefits of civilization in general. Men, he contended, were born free, equal, and innocent. In the untutored

savage you had a model of all the virtues. Rightly understood, society rested upon a sort of contract, under which the will of the people at large ought to be supreme. They might at times be misled, but were always to be obeyed. "Despots," he continued, "reign only by the might of the strongest. The insurrection which sends a sultan to the scaffold is as lawful an act as his disposition of the lives and property of his subjects. It is manifestly contrary to natural law that a child should govern a man, that the imbecile should guide the wise, and that a few should revel in luxury while the many are in absolute want." Penned with impassioned eloquence, the book fully expounding these theories, the *Contrat Social* excited an enthusiasm to which no parallel can be found. It inflamed the awakening democracy with fresh ideas and aspirations. It turned their demand for constitutional monarchy into one for republicanism pure and simple. It became to them what the Bible had been to the English Puritans of the previous century. Most of the Encyclopædists strove to better the instruction it conveyed; Diderot assailed the principle of property in land—a principle as to which Rousseau was apparently unable to form a decided opinion—and the Abbé Raynal wrote, or helped to write, a *Histoire des Indes* in order to hold up a seductive picture of mankind in an uncivilized state. "Imbeciles," was one appeal made to the people in the

latter work, "you are content to groan when you ought to roar!" And this current of hostility to the old system was accelerated rather than retarded by those whom it threatened to overwhelm. Louis XV., to do him justice, had the intelligence to perceive the approaching danger, but could not be diverted from courses that could scarcely fail to aggravate it. He continued to steep the Court in the mire of corruption, made the position of his mistress an office of State, allowed girls of tender age to be dragged from their homes to the Parc-aux Cerfs for the gratification of his lust, and used all the machinery at his command—the censorship, lettres de cachet, and the Bastille—to prevent as far as possible the dissemination of anti-monarchical ideas. His sole anxiety was that the "deluge" should not come in his time. Moreover, like moths hovering about a flame just lighted, many of the nobles, while insolently maintaining the invidious distinction between themselves and the rest of the community, thought fit to coquet with the most advanced doctrines, partly on account of their agreeable novelty, but chiefly because one of them sanctioned licentiousness in the name of liberty. On the whole, the state of France at this period was such as to suggest that society there was fast crumbling to pieces. Nine-tenths of the populace seem to have hungered for more or less drastic changes; a love of innovation for its own sake appeared in nearly

all walks of life; the pole-star of reason was to be followed in preference to the teachings of the past. In one sense the Girondists and the Mountain had already come upon the scene, the former being represented by Voltaire, who retained to the end his admiration of English constitutionalism, and the other by Rousseau, with the difference that he would have refused to purchase national happiness at the cost of a single life. Nothing but hopeless confusion in the finances was needed to bring matters to a crisis, and into such confusion, with the rising sect of the Economists to explain its real causes, the finances were rapidly falling. "Yes," Voltaire would remark with alternate hope and misgiving, "a revolution will assuredly come, though not until I am in the grave. Happy are the young, they will see great things!" For to him, as to a few other keen observers, the cloud rising above the horizon had only one meaning. It might be no bigger at present than a man's hand, but was to spread and spread until it enveloped the whole world in darkness.

From the time when this portent appeared the history of the stage has an other than dramatic and histrionic interest. It deserves to be studied by those who would mark the progress of the democratic passion lately excited in the country. By what may seem a special irony of fate, the Théâtre Français added largely to

the forces arrayed against the absolutism which it had been formed to strengthen. From their own point of view the powers that were would have done well to subject its repertory to a thorough overhauling. Many tragedies of high poetic value abounded in idealized pictures of republican antiquity, besides cogent arguments as to the merits and demerits of different principles of government. No exceptional sagacity, it may be thought, was needed to perceive the inevitable effect of the representation of such pieces on a people notoriously susceptible to beauties of thought and style, embittered against the Bourbon *régime*, enraptured with the utopia opened out before them in the *Contrat Social*, and not always capable of discriminating between the fanciful and the true. But the Court overlooked the peril; the tragedies in question continued to be played as often as the company pleased, and the "gospel according to Rousseau" derived fresh weight and influence from the visions they conjured up of the virtues of a republic. It was less out of books than at the theatre in the Rue des Fossés St. Germain that the rising generation imbibed the taste for classical illustration which lent so distinctive a colouring to the oratory and literature of the Revolution. Not unfrequently, too, a new play contained passages of a nature to fan the fast-spreading antagonism to the throne and the altar, the censor appointed to examine it being either careless, wanting

in penetration, or an iconoclast in disguise. Death was to be the punishment of those who attacked religion or the monarchical principle, but a dramatist offending in this way seems to have been exempt from any sort of penalty save the frowns of the Court. Of the influence exerted by the drama a very inadequate conception existed at Versailles. Nor is it simply as disclosing a comparatively unchecked incentive to revolution that the records of the Comédie Française invite our attention. Parisians of all grades flocked to what may be termed the last refuge of free discussion in the country; a flash of genius gave them less pleasure than a satirical glance at the abuses of power, and their attitude towards a play or a player was often determined by political sympathies alone. In the moods of the parterre at particular moments, indeed, we may see as in a mirror the gathering of the most terrible social storm that had broken over Europe since the collapse of the Roman empire.

CHAPTER III.

1760—1766.

In the winter of 1753 4 a curious thing happened at the bureau in Paris of M. de Gagny, Intendant des Finances. Perched upon a stool at a desk, with a mass of accounts before him, was a handsome and buoyant-looking young clerk, by name François René Molet. But his thoughts were not with the work on which he seemed to be engaged. He aspired to theatrical honours, and in imagination was receiving the applause of the critical audience of the Comédie Française. In his desk one might have discovered a rich variety of plays, programmes, and books relating to the stage. Presently, in the belief that M. de Gagny had gone for the day, he put aside his accounts, placed the chairs so as to form a dummy auditorium, arranged the table-cloth over his shoulders in the way of a tragic mantle, and then, springing on to the table itself, began to recite some of the finest bursts of poetry in the French drama. In the middle of this practice, just as he had struck a most impressive attitude, his master,

having forgotten to give him a necessary order, noiselessly entered the room.

Before saying how the Intendant acted in these grave circumstances, which he had no reason to anticipate, we may possess ourselves of the previous history of the ambitious youth on the table. He was born in Paris in 1734, the youngest of three sons. His father had been in a good social position, but had brought himself to the necessity of living by an art which in happier days he had cultivated for his amusement, that of engraving. He did not succeed; friends fell away one by one, and the family were often reduced to the hardest straits. Death came to his release in 1750, and his remains would have been consigned to the *fosse* if François René, stung to the quick by the prospect of such a humiliation, had not prevailed upon a flinty-hearted old miser in the neighbourhood to lend him ten louis on his own security. Not long afterwards he had the good fortune to obtain employment at M. de Gagny's—employment which may not have been to his taste, but which enabled him at least to give his mother a helping hand, to repay the ten louis (Harpagon, admiring the boy's spirit, would not take any interest for the loan), and to pay an occasional visit to the theatre in the Rue des Fossés St. Germain.

For a few minutes the Intendant looked about him in mute bewilderment. His clerk enveloped in the

ample folds of the table-cloth, declaiming a tirade from one of the great tragic dramatists, with the chairs displaced to form an imaginary *salle*—could he believe such things to be possible? This, then, was the way in which the Sieur Molet attended to his duties during his master's absence? But the discovery did not prove so unlucky for the youth as might have been expected. M. de Gagny, himself a cultured playgoer, had conceived a liking for his active-minded clerk, and was far from being insensible to the humour of the situation. "It is quite clear," he at length remarked, "in what direction your tastes lie. You are going to be an actor. Fate has decreed it. Well, to facilitate your progress I will give you a little more leisure without reducing your emoluments."

Molet profited by this kindness not only to pay more visits to the theatre, which he was usually the first to enter and the last to leave, but to join a band of amateur players in the Temple, where, as at some soirées in M. de Gagny's house, he distinguished himself so favourably that the Gentlemen of the Chamber voluntarily sent him an order for a début at the Comédie Française. He began on the 7th of November 1754, not having completed his twentieth year. Behind the scenes he could hardly persuade himself that it was not a dream. Many of the players whom he had reverently admired from the pit—the impassioned

Clairon, the tragic Lekain, the queenly Dumesnil, the richly comic Préville, the elegant Bellecourt, the sparkling Marie Dangeville, the still beautiful and voluptuous Gaussin—these and others were present, some to be with him on the stage, others simply to look on, all to give him a word of encouragement. Both at this and subsequent essays he carried the audience with him; but the judges, thinking that he had much to learn by experience, especially in the management of his voice, which was by no means strong, relegated him for a time to the provinces.

From the night of his reappearance, the 28th of January this year, Molet (now Molé) occupied a well-defined position at the theatre. Nature seemed to have formed him to represent the young heroes of tragedy and comedy. His acting, it is true, was somewhat unequal, his delivery not altogether pleasing. But, as one of his rivals remarked many years later, he could hardly have been improved by the correction of his faults. In all his impersonations there was an indescribable charm. He was a personification of youth, grace, and vivacity, with a fine appreciation of the poetical and the humorous. "Some of his most admirable touches," Fleury says, "occurred when he chanced to forget his part; while recovering his memory he would draw down his ruffles, play with his cravat, search for his snuff-box, or pass his hat from one hand to another

with a peculiar drollery of manner." Indeed, it may be said that he owed little to his handsome figure and countenance, though these made him a sort of idol to the gentler sex. His success did not blind him to the importance of continued study. Petted at Court and in Paris, he profited with the eagerness of a true artist by the opportunities thus given him of noting the airs and graces of the counterparts in real life of characters which he preferred—courtiers, rakes, *petits-maîtres*, and the like—and reproduced those airs and graces with brilliant fidelity. By and by the relative positions of the model and the copyist were reversed; the young noblesse flocked to the theatre for the purpose of improving their deportment by his. Edmund Burke, it may be remembered, used at the same period to borrow tricks of oratory by listening to Garrick at Drury-lane. When we find what sort of person Molé was—self-satisfied, fond of society, ever ready for an amorous intrigue, and by no means indifferent to the pleasures of the table—the time and thought he certainly devoted to his art will appear more remarkable (*d*).

Molé's début was speedily followed by the first palpable indication of the revolutionary change now coming over the public mind. The players, after producing a rather impressive tragedy by Saurin, *Spartacus*, accepted a comedy by Palissot, *Les Philosophes*. Here, prompted by Madame de Robecq and Madame de

Lamarck, both of whom had a personal grudge against Diderot, the young dramatist had at length ventured to hold up some of the *philosophes* to derision and contempt. *Les Femmes Savantes* and *Les Précieuses Ridicules* appear to have provided him with his plot. Infatuated with three philosophers of the most advanced ideas, a stupid woman in society hopes that one of them will become her son-in-law, although her daughter loves and is loved by Damis. In the sequel, finding that they have requited her hospitality by lampooning her, she visits them with the profoundest humiliation. Now, in this trio of characters we have serious caricatures of Diderot, Helvétius, and Jean Jacques Rousseau, the last of whom, in allusion to one of his special doctrines, is made to appear on all fours. Clairon, quick to perceive the truth, induced her comrades to reject the piece; but the Court, chancing to hear of its drift, eagerly ordered it to be played. Played it was on the second of May, with a representative audience filling every nook and corner of the house. Neat and witty as the satire often was, it aroused many deep murmurs of resentment in the pit, and all the exertions of the Court-party were needed to give *Les Philosophes* the semblance of being successful. Palissot had personal reasons for not including the most conspicuous of the philosophers among those so assailed. Four years previously he had made a sort of pilgrimage to Voltaire

at the Délices, and, though a stranger to his host, had been received there with a kindness which completely won his heart. Besides that, he may have shrunk from laying himself open to such blistering ridicule as that of *Doctor Akakia*.

This comedy against the philosophers was to be succeeded by one satirizing the most powerful of their lay adversaries. I speak of Fréron, the conductor of the *Année Littéraire*. It is strange that this sarcastic ex-Jesuit had not previously met with such a castigation. For about fifteen years he had aspired to play the part of an Aristarchus in Paris, first in contributions to Desfontaine's *Observations sur les Ecrits Modernes*, afterwards in *Lettres de la Comtesse de* ——, and lastly in the more famous periodical just mentioned. Influenced less by respect for religion than a desire to extend the sale of his work by assailing the great, he made himself a thorn in the sides of the philosophers from the outset of their career, fastening upon Voltaire with a particular acrimony of insult. His disinterestedness was not unimpeachable, and it would be difficult to overrate the harm he did to the cause of Christianity in France by standing forward in its behalf. One of his many victims, instead of wisely ignoring his existence, was at length irritated into making reprisals. In the present summer there was printed a five-act comedy, *Le Café, ou l'Ecossaise*, "by M. Hume, Pasteur de

l'Eglise d'Edimbourg," and "translated into French by M. Jérome Carré." According to the quidnuncs of the town, this M. Hume had already produced two excellent tragedies at Drury-lane, and was related to "the celebrated M. David Hume." Mlle. Livri's peculiar adventure in London lies at the bottom of the story, though the incident of the sham lottery is not introduced. Fallen from wealth to poverty, a Scotch girl, Lindane, secretly leaves her native country to take employment at a London coffee-house, where she wins the affections of a Lord Murray. It is by his parents that her family has been brought to its present straits, but this circumstance does not prevent the two from being united. Milord has done generous service to Lindane's father, by whom she is traced, without being aware of his relationship to her, and gratitude goes with inclination to make her accept the proffered hand. Fréron experienced a painful shock on reading the piece. In a subordinate but clearly drawn personage, under a name which had the double advantage of suggesting his own and of signifying hornet (Frelon), he found himself painted with but a slight exaggeration of the truth—that is to say, as a journalist selling his pen to the highest bidder, as calumniating men of light and leading in order to attract more attention, and as readily swearing to things on which a prudent regard for his pocket forbade him to lay a wager. Burning with fury, he besought the

protection of the police, who, aware that he was in good odour at Court, though not so much as a friend of religion as an opponent of the philosophers, requested the players—for the comedy was then in rehearsal—to give M. Frelon another name.

L'Ecossaise appeared at the Comédie on the 26th of July, M. Jérome Carré taking advantage of the general ignorance of English to call the professional libeller "M. Wasp." The audience that evening was divided into two parties—the friends and foes of the philosophers. In the centre of the orchestra, with a courage that failed him in no emergency, the editor of the *Année Littéraire*, alternately reddening and growing pale before the objurgations showered upon him as the advocate of an "exploded superstition," defiantly awaited the outcome of the performance. Victory could not but declare itself against him. *L'Ecossaise*, if not rich in humour, at least bristled with wit; one of its characters, Freeport, was an improvement upon that of the welcome merchant captain in Dufresny's *Faux Honnête-Homme*, and the satire directed against the unscrupulous journalist seldom failed to hit its mark. "Do not distress yourself," said a friend of Favart's to Madame Fréron, who was in the amphitheatre; "this Wasp bears no resemblance to its presumed original; your husband is neither a libeller nor an informer." "Ah, Monsieur," she replied, "you speak in vain; he will always be seen in

the character." In the result, *L'Ecossaise* met with the "greatest success," partly by reason of its intrinsic merits (the cool-headed Grimm thought it would introduce a "simpler and more natural style than was to be found in ordinary comedy"), but chiefly because of its attack upon the arch-enemy of the philosophers. By a powerful effort of volition, Fréron managed to write of it in his paper with a judicious affectation of good temper, but also with a rather obvious conviction that, as his wife had foreseen, he and M. Wasp would be inseparably associated in the public mind. "I have heard a good deal," Voltaire writes to a friend on the 6th of August, "of the comedy *L'Ecossaise*, translated from the English of M. Hume, a Scotch clergyman. It is said that Fréron recognizes himself therein; but could any one dare to speak ill of one who, like him, has never spoken ill of others?" Meanwhile, it appears, the air had become thick with a rumour that *L'Ecossaise*, far from being a translation, was of home production—a rumour strengthened by the essentially French tone and *verve* of the whole. Eventually, to the confusion of the quidnuncs who had known so much about him, M. Hume turned out to be a pure myth, and a passing flutter of surprise and excitement was created by the discovery that the author resided at Ferney.

From this unwelcome spectacle of a man like Voltaire crushing an adversary unworthy of his steel—a proof that

his morbid sensitiveness to attack had not decreased with years—we turn to a tragedy in which his genius shone forth brightly for the last time. Nearly half a century before this, at the age of eighteen or nineteen, he indited to the Comtesse de Fontaine a set of verses as to her *Comtesse de Savoie*, then only in manuscript. Notwithstanding his youth, she had asked him to give her the benefit of his criticism upon the work, and with his usual grace he thanked her for having "permitted him to see it." Many years later, in the fulness of his power as a dramatist, he thought of making its story the groundwork of a tragedy, but was deterred from doing so by the impossibility of treating it with adequate effect for a stage encumbered with spectators. On the suppression of that abuse he eagerly returned to the project, which took him only twenty-six days to execute. Between the novel and the play, however, there was to be nothing in common except the nature of the plot. Founded upon Ariosto, who had derived it from the French mediæval theatre, the *Comtesse de Savoie* brings before us a high-born woman condemned to death, though on no better evidence than an intercepted letter without an address, on the charge of entering into correspondence with enemies of her native country. By saying for whom the letter is intended she might save her life, but as the declaration would imperil the safety of a lover she holds her peace. Believing her to be guilty, the latter

yet does battle for her in the lists, from which he comes forth victorious. He then goes off to attack a fancied rival, returns mortally wounded, and learns that the letter in question was sent to himself. In *Tancrède*, as the tragedy was called, Voltaire told this story in a more enduring form. He does not escape a few glaring faults of construction and style, but at the same time gives eloquent expression to the pathos and tenderness and chivalric sentiment bound up in his narrative. Especially admirable, perhaps, is the scene at the end, in which he rises to a high tragic impressiveness by the utmost simplicity of means. Most of the characters are of an elevated cast, those of the hero and heroine, respectively named Tancrède and Aménaïde, being worthy of the pre-eminence they take in the group. Except Corneille, none of the old French dramatists could have drawn Orbassan, who offers to defend the condemned princess in single combat on the condition that if successful he shall be rewarded with her hand—a condition she firmly refuses—and who, by the exercise of a rare skill, is made to compel admiration without awakening sympathy. For the rest, the author provides a more picturesque background for the piece by transferring the scene to Syracuse at the period when that city had thrown off the Saracenic yoke, but when other parts of Sicily, such as Messina and Palermo, were still in the hands of hated foreigners.

Marmontel had the privilege of reading the new tragedy before it was sent to Paris. Accompanied by a son of one of the poet's friends, Gaulard, he paid a visit to Switzerland. "Voltaire," he writes, "was in bed when we arrived. He extended to us his arms, he wept for joy as he embraced us. 'You find me dying,' he said; 'do you come to restore me to life or receive my last sighs?' My companion was alarmed at this preface; but I, having heard Voltaire a hundred times say that he was dying, gave Gaulard a gentle sign of encouragement." Early one morning the poet put a manuscript into Marmontel's hands. "Go into my room and read that," he said; "you shall give me your opinion upon it." It was *Tancrède;* and Marmontel returned to him with moistened eyes. "Who should play Aménaïde?" Voltaire asked him. "Clairon," replied the guest; "with her in it I will be warrant for a success at least equal to that of *Zaïre.*" "Your tears," said Voltaire, "tell me eloquently what I most desired to know. But the action—did you find nothing that stopped you in its march?" Marmontel answered that the public would be too much moved to think of such matters. Not long afterwards the parting of the master and pupil came. "Our adieux," the latter writes, "were tender even to tears, but much more so on my part than on his, as was natural. For, independently of my

gratitude and all the reasons I had for loving him, I left him in exile."

Marmontel's foresight was abundantly justified by the fate of the tragedy in Paris. Brought out on the 3rd of September, with Lekain and Clairon as the ill-starred lovers, *Tancrède* "tourna toutes les têtes." More than one author must have awaited the result with special curiosity. In addition to encroaching upon the unity of place, the poet, so long disposed to maintain the drama as Racine left it, had written the piece in *vers croisés*, though in equal measure,—an innovation which had the effect of decreasing the monotony arising from regular rhyme, especially when an unvarying alternation of the masculine and feminine is followed. Before the curtain rose, Lekain made a short speech to prepare the audience for these changes, and a wit in the theatre wrote an amusing parody of it for an intended burlesque of the piece at the Comédie Italienne. "Messieurs," the actor is said to have said, "it is necessary to inform you that the author is far away from Paris, as one might wish his play were at this moment. He has instructed us to warn you that it is in *vers croisés*, as otherwise you might not perceive the fact. It is also well to let you know that it *is* in verse, as in many places you might think it is in prose. Lastly, he has taken the liberty of varying his scene, so as to resemble some great writers at least in their defects." But these

innovations, like the shortcomings already noticed, were unheeded in the enthusiasm generated by the play as it went on. Its refined sensibility left a deep impression; and while one section of the audience were delighted at being reminded of names and circumstances in their history on which even unbelievers dwelt with pride—of the valour shown by their forefathers in the Crusades—the democratic spirit creeping over the land was flattered by such lines as—

L'injustice à la fin produit l'indépendance—

and a passage in the dialogue between Aménaïde and her confidant:—

A leurs seuls intérêts les grands sont attachés;
Le peuple est plus sensible. . . . Il est aussi plus juste.

Moreover, the piece is frequently marked by a realism which introduced a new element into classical tragedy, and for that reason was welcomed by a people now predisposed in favour of change: Aménaïde appeared in fetters; Tancrède threw down the gauntlet to Orbassan in defying him to the combat. As usual, the poet was extremely fortunate in his interpreters. Lekain gave fine expression to the chivalric sentiment and mental torture of the hero, whether by voice or pantomime. His power in the latter respect was now so high that a look he cast at the walls of Syracuse on his first entrance made it needless for him to deliver the line,

A tous les cœurs bien nés que la patrie est chère!

If possible, Clairon was still more conspicuous as the noble, tender, and fiery Aménaïde. In some degree she was like the character itself, and the eulogies lavished upon her impersonation of it will leave no doubt that she exercised a species of fascination over the audience. "Ah, mon cher maître," writes Diderot to Voltaire, "if you could see her crossing the stage, half leaning upon the executioners present, her knees threatening to give way, her eyes closed, her arms hanging down as though in death—if you could hear her cry on recognizing Tancrède—you would be convinced more than ever that acting sometimes has a pathos beyond all the resources of oratory." Favart tells us that *Tancrède* came to be called "Mlle. Clairon's tragedy"—a new form of homage to histrionic excellence. In a word, the poet, aided by two players of rare genius, again found himself covered with laurels, the general verdict being that he had produced the most exquisite play of its kind since the *Cid*. Elated by his victory, he inscribed *Tancrède* to Madame de Pompadour, not only in the expectation that she might yet procure him the liberty to pay an occasional visit to Paris—the line I have just quoted came straight from his heart—but because the decline of her power at Court was exposing her to innumerable lampoons at the hands of the populace. Her one claim to respect should at least be asserted on his authority. "I owe much to you," he

wrote, "and I ought to say it. I dare to go further—to thank you publicly for the kindness you have shown to a very large number of veritable authors, great artists, and men of merit in more than one way." Had this tribute been reserved for another time it would have lost some of its value. *Tancrède* was the last of the tragedies on which Voltaire's reputation as a tragic poet depends. His mocking wit outlived his imagination; the soul and spirit breathed in *Zaïre* and *Alzire* had begun rapidly to die away.

It was with the hopes and fears proper to a new dramatist that Diderot sat through the performance of *Tancrède*. Already in print, a five-act piece in prose from his pen, the *Père de Famille*, had been accepted at the Comédie. Few novelties could have been so powerfully recommended to notice as this was by the name of its author, of whom some account must be given here. Denis Diderot, the "most German of Frenchmen," came into the world at Langres in 1713, and was educated by the Jesuits of that busy town. His father, a successful cutler, wished him to be a doctor or a lawyer, but failed to make him either. Feeling that his true vocation lay in literature, he became a bookseller's hack in Paris, where the influence of Voltaire superseded any that may have been exercised over him by the instructors of his youth. His deism soon ripened into a fanatical hatred of religion in any

form, and the *Lettres sur les Aveugles*, printed in 1749, caused him to be imprisoned for a short time at Vincennes. How far he was cowed by this stretch of authority may be inferred from the fact that he occupied his enforced leisure in mentally elaborating the design of the *Encyclopédie*, the first instalment of which appeared in 1751. None of his contemporaries could surpass him in breadth of information, fertility of ideas, and originality of thought, obscured as these qualities often were by carelessness of style and method. "He never knew," writes Marmontel, "how to form a whole; the operation of first putting everything into its place was for him too slow and too painful. As he used to say himself, he penned many beautiful pages, but never a book." In conversation he was more himself. "Every branch of human knowledge was so familiar to him, so present to his mind, that he always appeared prepared for whatever might be said to him, and his most sudden perceptions were like the results of recent study or long meditation. I cannot express what charm the eloquence of sentiment had in him. His whole soul was in his eyes and on his lips. Never did the face paint better the goodness of the heart"—a goodness really beyond denial, but allied to something like contempt for decency of expression. Lately, too active-minded to be content with his work for the *Encyclopédie*, he had turned his attention to the

drama, chiefly because it might furnish him with the means of disseminating social and philanthropic ideas in a popular form. *Le Père de Famille*, in which comedy assumes a more serious tone than Lachaussée himself had ventured upon, amounts to a resolute protest against the supposed rights of birth and wealth. In contrast with a man disposed to push these rights to the furthest point, the Commandeur d'Auvilé, there is a father who allows himself to be swayed by the voice of nature instead of the conventions of society, and attachments formed by a son and daughter for persons in a less elevated position serve to place the nobility and tenderness of his character in the highest light. Excellent in principle, the play did not rise above mediocrity in execution, its scenes being clumsily huddled together, its personages ill-sustained, and its dialogue a little sermonizing. Préville and Bellecourt relieved it of many superfluous speeches, but even with this improvement it would not have survived the first representation (February 18) if the moral thesis underlying it had not been a grateful surprise to the rising democracy. As it was, the pit went into a transport of delight. "Such a success," writes the author to Mlle. Voland, "is not remembered here. Everybody pronounces the work a fine one. I myself am astonished."

Months passed away, and on the following 18th of January a five-act comedy in ten-syllable verse from

the pen of Voltaire, *L'Ecueil du Sage*, came up for judgment. Nothing could be simpler than the story here set forth. The period selected is that of Henri IV. Mathurin, a wealthy farmer, wishes to espouse Acante while the seigneur of the place, a Marquis, is absent in Paris, as there is reason to fear that the latter will exercise the feudal *droit*. Collette, a young villager, was to have been the anxious lover's wife, but is now wholly supplanted in his affections. Fortunately, Acante holds Mathurin in at best a cold respect, and the girls conspire to make him fulfil his first promise. Everything is put right in the end by the seigneur's return; he forces the farmer to marry Collette, and becoming enamoured at first sight of Acante, who is really of good birth, makes her his Marquise. *L'Ecueil du Sage*, which at one time bore the title of *Le Droit du Seigneur*, was saved from failure simply by the fact that it came from Voltaire. It had little of his usual vivacity, was written in an unpopular measure, and gave a little offence by painting an aristocrat in somewhat flattering colours. Had it included an onslaught upon the *droit du seigneur* it would have been received with enthusiasm by the pit, but the time for breathing a syllable on the stage against that curious relic of feudalism was yet to come. Certainly nothing of the kind would have been passed by Crébillon, who, still unable to forget that Voltaire had outstripped him in the race for dramatic fame,

abused his power as the censor royal to strike out the "best pleasantries" in the piece.

It was on the eve of what proved a fatal illness that the author of *Rhadamiste* afforded himself this regrettable gratification. Surrounded to the last by his beloved dogs and cats, with the raven croaking on the back of his chair, he died in that miserable garret by the Marais on the 17th of June, in the eighty-ninth year of his age. On finding that his end was at hand he expressed some remorse for the annoyance inflicted upon Voltaire in connexion with *Mahomet* and *L'Ecueil du Sage*, and that remorse, coupled with the fact that his nature had been warped and soured by persistent ill-fortune, may serve to lighten, though not wholly to obliterate, a serious reproach on his memory. Indeed, there was little in the lonely old man's retrospect to brighten his closing days. From almost the outset of his career he had been face to face with poverty. Notwithstanding the power of his earlier plays, he had to wait for a trifling pension from the Court until he was seventy-two, and even then would have missed it if a cabal had not seen in him a convenient instrument for diminishing the prestige of Voltaire. For many years he had to live upon his earnings as a censor, and these were both scanty and irregular. He also had the affliction of being treated with insolent ingratitude by his son, Claude Prosper Jolyot de Crébillon, who exercised rare literary talents

in creating and pandering to a taste for licentious novels. "Whichever may be my best work," the poet said with a groan, "he is certainly my worst." But of one consolation the victim of destiny could not be deprived. His tragedies, a sumptuous edition of which had been brought out by the Imprimerie Royale at the public cost, contained much that deserved to live, though it is undeniable that his style is painfully harsh, and that in striving to excite terror, as was generally his object, he not unfrequently fell into the horrible. *Electre* and *Rhadamiste*, his highest achievements, are marked by a peculiar energy and grandeur of thought. Nor were his claims to admiration ignored when he passed away. He was ceremoniously laid to rest within the walls of St. Gervais, where the King had a monument erected to his memory. Moreover, at the instance of the players, the curé of a church not within the jurisdiction of the Archbishop of Paris, that of Saint Jean de Latran, had a stately service there for the repose of the poet's soul—a concession for which the reverend gentleman was rusticated and fined two hundred livres by the Order of Malta—and a congregation representative of genius and learning and rank assembled to join in this tribute to a man who had so long been permitted to starve. France, as one of her sons remarked in years to come of England, was an excellent place for a poet to die in.

Crébillon's place in the censorship fell to a person

who was to play some curious parts in life. François Marin, an illegitimate offshoot of the family of Michel Ange Marin, was born at Laciotat, in Provence, in 1721. Early associations with the Church as a chorister gave him a taste for the ecclesiastical state, but after wearing the petit-collet for a year or two he became a lawyer. Established in Paris, he made the acquaintance of Voltaire, who, finding that he was very poor, did not allow him to want money, procured for him the post of tutor to the Marquis de Rosen, and encouraged him to occupy his leisure in writing. Among other things, he produced a *Histoire de Saladin*, which deservedly brought him into notice, and a prose comedy in three acts, *Julie*, which appeared this year at the Théâtre Français with conspicuous ill-success. "Marins seem to be out of luck just now," said a jester in the pit, alluding to the reverses lately suffered by the French in the East. Besides his censorship, Marin held the post of Secrétaire-Général of the Librairie, and in this capacity was a terror to everybody concerned in the printing and dissemination of unauthorized literature. He allowed scarcely a day to pass without sending some unhappy *colporteur* to Bicêtre or the galleys. In one respect, however, he undid with one hand what prudence made him do with the other. He was really an ardent anti-Christian in the disguise of an ardent Christian. Feigning extreme horror at the writings of the new philosophical

school, he caused a zealous watch to be kept for them at all the barriers of the city, but took more care that they should obtain ingress by some means or another. Curiously enough, the sincerity of his professions was never doubted by the authorities, and he found himself an object of bitter detestation to the advocates of the cause which he secretly espoused.

Marin's *Julie* came to the Comédie with a swarm of other pieces. Debelloy, bidding a final farewell to Russia, returned to Paris with a *Zelmire*, in which, somewhat like the Roman citizen, a father left to die of hunger in a cave by his son is suckled by his daughter until he can turn the tables upon his gaoler. However disagreeable its story might be to sensitive persons, the tragedy met with full success, and had the honour of being noticed by Metastasio. Indeed, there were few Parisian plays of mark by which the Italian poet at Vienna did not profit. "Le cher voleur!" Voltaire once exclaimed; "il m'a bien embelli!" In the *Méprises*, a five-act comedy in ten-syllable verse, Palissot made good dramatic capital out of two men who, as in the *Menaechmi*, bear a close resemblance to each other, who are mixed up in a love intrigue, and who may be impersonated by one actor. But his attack upon the philosophers had not yet been forgiven; their adherents hooted down the piece, and when Bellecourt appeared to announce a second performance they compelled him

to retire unheard. Marmontel was indirectly to render the players a service apart from his judicious criticism in the *Mercure* of their work. One of his *Moral Tales* supplied the material of a little comedy in verse, *Heureusement*, by Rochon de Chabannes. Fortified by some experience as a writer for the Théâtre Italien and the Opéra Comique, the dramatist here treated a pleasing story with all the effect of which it was susceptible, and nothing that acting could do for the piece appears to have been wanting. Molé, it is certain, represented with delightful effect the young officer Lindor—a part so full of refined vivacity that the author at first thought of allotting it to the still brilliant Marie Dangeville. Noteworthy, too, was the Marquise de Lisban of Mlle. Hus, who introduced into her performance a rather felicitous apropos. "I drink to Cypris," Molé had to say to her in the course of a tête-à-tête between Lindor and the Marquise. At that moment the gallant Condé entered a box. "For my part," said the actress, turning to the Prince with a pretty curtsey, "I drink to Mars!"

The players found themselves in greater strength at the close of the year. Not long previously they had secured a sterling comedian in a Sieur Dauberval. He was now followed to the Comédie by Pierre Bouret, the shortest, the fattest, and one of the most humorous of living actors. In 1756, at a theatre of the Fair, Vadé,

the Dancourt of the Opéra Comique, found himself at his wits' end for somebody to play a sort of Polichinelle. By chance he became acquainted with Bouret, who had lately begun to appear there. "He's the man for me!" exclaimed the delighted author, and Bouret justified this confidence well enough to put himself on the high road to fame and fortune at a single step. At the Comédie Française he suffered by comparison with Préville, but a peculiar excellence in *rôles de niais* made his début successful. His Sosie and Pourceaugnac would have delighted Molière himself. It was also to the advantage of the company that Mlle. Hus had at length discovered where her strength lay. Early in the year her comrades decided to revive the *Comte d'Essex*. "I should like to play Elizabeth," said Clairon. "My seniority gives me that," replied Dumesnil. "Let me have the Duchess then," Clairon continued. "No," said Mlle. Hus; "the part has been allotted to me, and I will not resign it." "In that case," said Clairon, resolved to punish her former pupil for some rudeness, "I will be the confidant." And the confidant she was, with the result that the Duchess found herself completely overshadowed. Mindful of this severe lesson, Mlle. Hus finally abandoned tragedy for comedy, and the sprightliness of her Marquise in *Heureusement* supplied the first of many proofs that in doing so she had been well advised.

Dupuis et Desronais, a serious comedy in three acts, introduces us to a new dramatist of the mature age of fifty-three. Bred for the law, but turning from it to take a clerkship under the Receiver-General of Finances, Charles Collé, a notary's son, had long been one of the haunters of the Caveau, where he distinguished himself by a peculiar aptitude for conversation. At a dinner given every week by Pelletier, the *fermier-général*, to eight or ten bachelors, all jovial friends, "the men of the wildest heads," writes Marmontel, "were Collé and Crébillon *fils*. Between them it was a continual war of excellent pleasantry, and all were free to join in the combat. They never indulged in personality. The self-love of talent was alone attacked. But it was attacked without indulgence, and had to be shaken off when you entered the lists. Collé was brilliant beyond all expression, and Crébillon had in a singular degree the power of animating by exciting him. . . . Never was the fire of gaiety of so regular and fruitful a warmth" as in Collé. "I cannot now tell you what we laughed at so much, but I well know that at every turn he made us laugh till the tears came in our eyes. His fancy, once exalted, made everything appear comic and ridiculous." Fortunately, Collé aspired to something more than the applause of listening groups in café and salon. He cultivated a natural talent for song-writing until it bore the richest fruit. Becoming secretary or

reader to the young Duc d'Orléans, who loved the drama to madness, he delighted him with a variety of comedies, many of which were printed under the collective title of *Théâtre de Société*. Intended for private representation only, they often set admitted rules at defiance, and for this reason had a tendency to enlarge the bounds of dramatic art. Nevertheless, *Dupuis et Desronais*, which seems to have been one of his earliest productions, found favour in the eyes of the players, and, what is even more surprising, in those of the conservative audience. Collé was less at home in the serious than in the lively, but in this piece he successfully deals with the simple story of a girl overcoming by filial tenderness and respect a selfish opposition on the part of her father to a match in which her affections are engaged.

Following closely upon the tardy advent of this dramatist came the departure of a more distinctive figure in literary history. Marivaux, whose muse had long been silent, died in Paris on the 12th of February, at the sufficient age of seventy-four. In his case, as in that of Swift, "the stage darkened ere the curtain fell;" his only child, a daughter, had left him to immure herself in a monastery, and he might have spent his declining years in poverty if Helvétius had not anonymously made him a regular allowance. It is difficult to think of this fascinating writer except as one going through

life in disguise. From the outset of his career he had been the reverse of what he was. He had consistently aped an extreme singularity of ideas, sentiment, and phraseology. He sought to revive the *préciosité* of the seventeenth century in combination with metaphysical subtlety. In society he had a preoccupied air. "Having acquired," says Marmontel, "a reputation for deep and refined wit, he thought himself obliged to give perpetual proofs of that wit, and was continually on the watch for ideas susceptible of opposition or analysis, in order to turn or wind them as his fancy dictated. He would agree that such a thing was true 'as far as a certain point or in a certain view;' but there was always some restriction or distinction to make which no one perceived but himself. Never, I believe, was there a self-love more delicate, more wayward, more fearing. But as he respected that of others we respected his, only pitying him that he could not resolve to be simple and natural." One of his favourite affectations may be briefly noticed. He used to say that he would rather take a back seat among a small band of original writers than head a tribe of imitators. In point of fact, he was often under important obligations to other writers, one of his contributions to the Théâtre Italien, *Les Fausses Confidences*, being an unavowed reproduction of the *Gardener's Dog* of Lope de Vega. It is also true, however, that he set upon all his work the impress of a

clear individuality. He could do much to transform the old into something new. And the result was of no inconsiderable value. If the highway of human nature was less familiar to him than its by-paths, as Voltaire well pointed out, he utilized his knowledge with a brightness of wit and a delicacy of thought seldom to be obscured by his elaborate, mincing, periphrastic, and conceit-laden style. In the delineation of women, whether *ingénues* or coquettes, he was particularly happy.

Four weeks after the death of Marivaux a double disaster overtook the theatre. Gaussin and Dangeville, who had become Comédiennes du Roi in the same year, simultaneously obtained permission to retire. It may be presumed that they had some difficulty in doing so, as neither of them had lost the means of preserving her popularity for some time to come. Gaussin, though irreverently spoken of by Voltaire as "that old girl," retained much of the personal attractiveness and fineness of sensibility which so readily won for her a place at the Comédie in 1730. Her figure had lost little of its symmetry, her dark eyes little of their dreamy eloquence, her demeanour little of its sensuous grace, her sway over the audience little of its magnetic power. For tragedy of the sterner cast she was physically unfitted, but no common versatility is implied in the fact that her name long remained identified with Iphigénie,

Bérénice, Monime, Zaïre, Alzire, Adélaïde Duguesclin, Briséïs, and Lucinde in the *Oracle*. Long of frail virtue, she suddenly saw the error of her ways, married a dancer named Tavlaigo, gave up the stage in deference to religious scruples, and went to live at Laszenay. Mlle. Dangeville seems to have been even more sorely missed. Except Mlle. Quinault, no such comedy queen had yet been seen in Paris. Her soubrettes and fine ladies and "character" personages set all rivalry at defiance. It was impossible to withstand her delicate humour, her spontaneous gaiety, her refined *espièglerie*, her poetic dancing, her general brilliancy of execution. By a glance of her roguish eyes she worked marvels; the wit of Voltaire himself derived a fresh piquancy and grace as it fell from her lips.

Mlle. Gaussin died in widowhood four years afterwards, but a long and honoured old age awaited the "amiable rival of Thalia." Her retreat at Vaugirard was the scene of many a delightful assemblage. "When I first saw Mlle. Dangeville," says Fleury, "she was about sixty years of age, but did not look so old. Her manners were easy, frank, and unaffected, and were marked by a charming quietness of modesty." Many little conspiracies were hatched at the Comédie to do her honour. For instance, on one of her birthdays, a detachment from the theatre, including Brizard, Molé, Mlle. Hus, Dauberval, and Madame Drouin, gave a

performance in her garden, a forest scene in the piece having the natural background of some noble elms. Lekain, Lemierre, Préville, Dorat, Mlle. Lamotte, Saint-Foix, Chabannes, and others assembled to dine with her on another such occasion. At one end of the room hung the portrait of the still beautiful actress, with the lines beginning—

> Il me semble la voir, l'œil brillant de gaîté,
> Parler, agir, marcher avec légèreté,

inscribed on the frame. Dinner over, Saint-Foix, according to one of the guests, delivered a rapid eulogy of their hostess. "It is difficult to believe," he said, "that the same person should have played the Indiscrète in the *Ambitieux*, Martine in the *Femmes Savantes*, the Fausse Agnès, the Marquise d'Olban in *Nanine*, L'Amour in the *Grâces*, and so many other different parts. Study and reflection and taste may make a fine actress, but an actress of genius is very rare, and between the two there is as much distinction as between Molière and an author with wit only." "Enough," cried Mlle. Dangeville; "you are going too far. Molière! I have never been anything save his humble handmaid." "Lekain seems anxious to speak," said Chabannes. "Yes," said the tragedian, "the Comédie must present its bouquet." "Let it be without flattery, then," interposed Mlle. Dangeville, "or I will go." "Once upon a time," continued Lekain, with his eyes fixed

upon the portrait mentioned, "there was a fairy"—Cries of "Bravo!" interrupted him. "You will force me to leave the table," said Mlle. Dangeville. Lekain accused Chabannes of prompting him to tell the story. "Indeed," said Mlle. Dangeville, "is he the offender? An old friend, too! But I will have my revenge. I exile M. Rochon de Chabannes to Dresden." "Madame, you alarm me," said the poet. "Yes," she continued, "since I am a fairy I avail myself of a fairy's power to send you to Dresden as his most Christian majesty's Chargé d'Affaires. I have appealed to the Minister against the injustice you have suffered; he has made you a head taller; go and thank him to-morrow. Messieurs," she added, as the poet embraced her, "the Greeks made ambassadors of their actors; in France, you see, an actress can make a plenipotentiary."

"Humph!" remarked Armand on learning that Gaussin and Dangeville were on the point of leaving the stage, "it is high time that so old and feeble a fellow as myself should think of following their example." Perhaps mindful of this warning, the company looked to a young actor named Auger, then in a French theatre at Vienna, as the one most likely to fill the impending vacancy. He came forward on the 14th of April as Dave in *L'Andrienne* and Labranche in *Crispin Rival de Son Maître*, subsequently playing Olive in the *Tuteur*, Mascarille in the *Etourdi*, and other

such characters. It may be doubted whether a better selection could have been made. He had an excellent figure, mobile features, and finely expressive eyes; his acting was shrewd, original, and full of colour. For a time he was disposed to encroach upon decency in his bye-play, but a closer acquaintance with the traditions of the Comédie sufficed to cure him of this tendency. He was warmly received by his future comrades, Clairon declaring that no début within her knowledge had displayed so great a ripeness of talent. Armand, of whom we may now take leave, generously joined in the plaudits. "M. Auger," he said, "will not only succeed me but make me forgotten"—a prediction borne out only on the first point.

No less fortunate were the company in their efforts to find promising substitutes for Gaussin and Dangeville. Mlle. Hus had the right of seniority to the *emploi* of the former, but in this she was overshadowed by a Mlle. Doligny, who opened a début on the 3rd of May with unusual success. Like the original representative of Zaïre, the new actress combined a pleasing presence with the most exquisite sensibility, refinement, and grace. Dorat hailed her arrival in an expressive quatrain:—

Par les talents et la décence
Tu fais captives tour à tour,
Et tu souris comme l'Amour
Quand il avait son innocence.

From Collé we learn that after she had played only three or four parts "all Paris declared that she would not fall far short of the inimitable actress whom the public still regretted." Nothing is known of her previous history, but we may fairly assume that she had had a wise and careful training. Her private character was spotless. Bachaumont tells us that the Marquis de Gouffier attempted to corrupt her, and, finding her unconquerable, offered her his hand. Probably to the surprise of everybody, she declined to be made even a marchioness, on the ground that while esteeming herself too much to be his mistress she esteemed herself too little to be his wife. Dorothée Luzi, the other new actress, was in her eighteenth year, and had figured at the Opéra Comique from a very tender age. In 1760, at the Foire Saint Laurent, she made herself famous as Crispin in the *Soldat Magicien*. Her début at the Comédie Française, which began on the 26th of May, could not but end in her admission, though the peculiar brilliancy of Dangeville was beyond her reach. Her acting was marked by much intelligence, humour, and sprightliness.

The players did not allow these changes to interfere with their usual business. *Le Bienfait Rendu*, a five-act comedy in verse by one Dampierre, seemed foredoomed to failure; but the "prodigious" acting of Préville, with a few pleasantries against the noblesse,

"captivated the pit," says Grimm, "in spite of itself." In a new tragedy, *Blanche et Guiscard*, David Garrick, now halting in Paris for three weeks on his way to Italy, perceived an adaptation (by Saurin) of one written for himself, Thomson's *Tancred and Sigismunda*, which had been founded upon the episode in *Gil Blas* of the Marriage of Vengeance. It did not survive a third representation, although the cast included Lekain, Clairon, and Brizard. In strong contrast to the fate of *Blanche et Guiscard* was that of a *Comte de Warwick*, in which Lekain played the Kingmaker to Mlle. Dumesnil's Marguerite d'Anjou. It instantly became the talk of Paris, and the author, Jean François Laharpe, a mere stripling, found himself the observed of all observers.

Estimable more for talent than personal character was the young poet thus brought under our notice. Only son of a captain in the artillery, he was born in Paris in 1739, and at the present moment, therefore, had not quite completed his twenty-fourth year. According to his own statement, he was descended from a noble family of Vaud. Be that as it may, the artillery captain was extremely poor, and Jean François, having been left an orphan at the age of nine, might have become a *gamin* if the Sisters of Charity in his native parish, that of St. André des Arts, had not taken him under their protection. Four or five years afterwards he recited some verses in the hearing of the

proviseur of the Collége d'Harcourt, M. Asselin, who undertook to educate him gratis. He proved an apt pupil; the most coveted prizes fell to his lot. His residence at the Collége, however, came to an untimely close. He composed, or at least helped to compose, a lampoon upon his benefactor, and for doing so was incarcerated at Bicêtre or For l'Evêque for several months. On regaining his liberty he embarked upon the troubled waters of literature. Colardeau had then brought the *héroîde* into vogue, and two effusions by Laharpe in the same way attracted some attention. He then began the *Comte de Warwick*. M. de Voltaire had utilized mediæval names to good purpose: why should not mediæval history itself be drawn upon for the stage? In the result, however, history had but a slight share in the youthful dramatist's scheme. What Shakspere had been content to follow was not good enough for him. He devised a plot for himself; and it is beyond dispute that he embodied a rather vigorous conception of the Kingmaker in verse above the average level. Frantically acclaimed at the Comédie, partly because Lekain played the hero, the *Comte de Warwick* soon found its way to the theatre at Versailles, where Laharpe had the felicity of being presented to his most Christian majesty. Forthwith a copy of the tragedy was despatched to the acknowledged president of the republic of letters, who received it in his most gracious

spirit, invited the author to Ferney, and treated him with an indulgence usually reserved for old and tested friends. One little colloquy between the patriarch and his guest is worthy of preservation. Laharpe, it must be premised, was nothing if not critical. It was practically impossible for him to contemplate the noblest monument of human genius without discovering a flaw therein. And the works of his host did not escape his animadversion. "Mon père," he said one evening, just before taking part in a performance of *Adélaïde Duguesclin* in the little theatre, "I have altered a few lines which to me seem a trifle feeble." "Feeble?" echoed the patriarch. "Judge for yourself," replied the youth. Voltaire ran his eye over the alterations with a half-serious, half-amused air. "Excellent," he said; "they are changes for the better; do not hesitate to make more; I can only gain by such emendations." "I am surprised," said a third person, after Laharpe had gone, "that you should allow your verse to be tampered with in this way." "Nay," said the philosopher, "I do not pretend that what I have written is unsusceptible of improvement. Besides that, I admire the boy; and he loves me and my works." But the affection in which he was held by Voltaire must not blind us to one or two grave defects in Laharpe. His lampoon upon Asselin was due not so much to the thoughtlessness of youth as to an incapability of

ordinary good fortune the piece was played three times at Court, where Dcbelloy had the honour of being presented to the royal family. "Monsieur," said the King, "I am delighted with your tragedy, and still more so, if that is possible, by the enthusiasm it has aroused." "How well you depict French heroism!" exclaimed the Queen. "I, the elder brother of the French, have witnessed the performance with the keenest pleasure," chimed in the Dauphin. "Fall ill whenever you like," said the Maréchal de Brissac to Brizard (Eustache); "I'll play your part." In the country, too, the *Siége de Calais* created a *furore*. It had several representations at Strasburg and Metz. It was frequently played in garrisons to inflame the patriotic ardour of the soldiers, the officers previously distributing copies of it among the spectators. Calais gave the author the freedom of the town in a gold box, with "lauream tulit: civicam recipit" inscribed on the lid, and had his portrait put among those of her benefactors. Nor was the fame of the *Siége de Calais* confined to its native land. Edition after edition of it was bought up in London, Vienna, and elsewhere. Nevertheless, it is now remembered chiefly by an accidental association with events which occurred shortly after its production, and to which our attention must forthwith be directed.

Early in April, during the Easter recess, unusual

commotion might have been observed in the green-room. An actor named Dubois, "who for the last twenty-nine years," to quote from Grimm, "had enjoyed the confidence of all the tragic heroes, and who had exercised himself with success as simple valets on deigning to exchange the buskin for the sock," had consulted a surgeon named Benoît in very discreditable circumstances, and on receiving the bill declared most stoutly that he had paid it. Benoît then brought an action against him for the amount. His comrades, irritated to find a Comédien du Roi mixed up in such a dispute, referred the matter to a Gentleman of the Chamber, but were requested to decide upon it themselves. Inquiry and examination followed; Dubois, driven into a corner, confessed to having lied through thick and thin in the matter, and at the suggestion of Clairon he was ignominiously expelled from the company. But the story was not to end here. Pretty Mlle. Dubois, the culprit's daughter, espoused her father's cause with the most commendable zeal. Next day, sweet as Aphrodite rising from the sea, she appeared before the Duc de Fronsac, one of her admirers, and urged him to have her "respectable père" reinstated at the theatre. Her prayer was readily granted, as may be inferred from the fact that an hour or two later, accompanied by the enamoured Duke and two other sprigs of nobility, she broke in upon a rehearsal in the green-room with an

order to the effect that Dubois should be permitted to play his usual parts until the King determined the question of his fitness to remain a royal player. But five of his comrades—Clairon, Lekain, Brizard, Molé, and Dauberval—were not to be diverted from their purpose. Cost them what it might, they resolved not to appear with Dubois again.

It was on the evening of the same day that the Comédie reopened its doors after the recess. *Le Siége de Calais* had been announced, and Dubois, who played Melun, firmly refused to let his place be taken by anybody else. Consequently, the five mutineers were conspicuous by their absence as the time for raising the curtain arrived. What could be done? It was an anxious moment for the players behind the scenes, as the assembled audience, induced by various hirelings of Dubois in the house to believe that the absentees had capriciously declined to fulfil their duties, were getting into a somewhat vindictive mood. Bouret at length came forward to announce that owing to the defection of particular players the *Joueur* would be substituted for the *Siége de Calais*, and that those who did not care to see the former might have their admission money returned. "Messieurs," he began, "we are in despair." "None of that," gruffly interposed a spectator; "we want the *Siége de Calais*." Hereupon a deafening clamour arose, and the actor, finding that he was

not likely to obtain a hearing, returned to the green-room. Préville, giving the signal for the curtain to go up, went on for the first scene in the *Joueur*, but was hissed off the stage. Before long the spirit of tumult reigned supreme, fierce objurgations upon the refractory players being coupled with demands for their immediate incarceration. Clairon seems to have been singled out for particular resentment. Exaggerated stories of her disdainful pride had already qualified her popularity. Cries of "Clairon à prison!" "Frétillon à l'Hôpital!" "Clairon au For l'Evêque!" frequently made themselves heard above the prevailing din.

Subsequent events could not but intensify what Bachaumont calls the "surprising excitement" caused in Paris by this disturbance. In a conference with M. de Sartines, Lieutenant-General of Police, the Gentlemen of the Chamber, always responsible for the well-being of the Comédie Française, decided to make an example of the players on strike by clapping them for an indefinite period in For l'Evêque, the ancient Forum Episcopi, situated in the Rue St. Germain l'Auxerrois. Brizard and Dauberval were conducted thither a few hours afterwards. More difficulty was experienced in discovering Lekain and Molé, who, hearing of the punishment intended for them, had retired to a friend's house at a short distance from the city in the hope that the storm

would soon blow over. On the same day, however, they were sent to join Brizard and Dauberval. "Better this," wrote Lekain from his durance, "than to be seen on the stage with Dubois." Clairon was arrested at the house of Madame de Sauvigné, wife of the Intendant de Paris. "In an analogous case in your regiment," the actress asked an officer present, "would you not have acted in the same way?" "Doubtless," was the reply; "mais ce ne serait pas un jour de *siége*." On her road to prison she loftily remarked that her life and possessions were at the mercy of the King, but not her honour. Her custodian bethought himself of an old legal maxim. "Oui," he said; "où il n'y a rien le roi perd ses droits"—a jest which, carefully bruited about by the jester, caused infinite amusement to the town. But the imprisonment of the actors was really a triumph for each. Every evening the approaches to the gaol were blocked with the carriages of those who came to tender them expressions of sympathy, to cheer them with a little lively conversation, and also to partake of delightful suppers over which they presided.

Before long the authorities had cause to reconsider their decision. As may be supposed, the current of public feeling turned decisively in favour of the prisoners as soon as it became known that they had been actuated simply by a determination to uphold the credit of their order, and had had the boldness to disregard at least

the intention of an order emanating from the Court. In such a play-loving city as Paris, too, the prospect of their being kept off the boards for even a few weeks was hardly to be endured. Evidently mindful of all this, the Gentlemen of the Chamber thought fit to liberate the offending players, though only by degrees. Lekain, Molé, Brizard, and Dauberval were allowed to play at the theatre, on the condition, however, that they returned to prison at the end of the performance. Nobody now supposed that they had meant any disrespect to the public, but the Lieutenant of Police insisted that before they reappeared an apologetic address which he had drawn up should be delivered from the stage by Bellecourt, and a magistrate went in his robes to be sure that it was spoken according to copy. "If I did not love the Comédie better than myself," said the actor selected for the task, "I should have been unable to get through the words." Five days after her arrest, Clairon, having procured a medical certificate that her health had been gravely affected by prison life, received permission to return home, but was forbidden to go out or see more than four persons at a time. Like her comrades, she still refused to be associated in any way with Dubois, who then found himself compelled to retire on the full pension. Eventually the persecuted players recovered their full liberty, Clairon in twenty-one days, the others in about twenty-four.

If the authorities believed that things at the Comédie would now go on as before they were grievously disappointed. The men resumed their places, but Clairon, stung to the quick by the humiliation she had undergone, resolved to quit the stage for good. Her services as a Comedienne du Roi, extending as they did over more than two decades, entitled her to a pension of 1500 livres a year, and out of her receipts she had saved enough to make a moderate competency. Her application was based on a justifiable plea of ill-health. But the first Gentleman of the Chamber, the Duc de Richelieu, would not readily accede to her wishes. He gave her leave of absence until the following Easter, adding that if she did not recover by that time he would again consider the matter. Clairon took advantage of this *congé* to pay a visit to Voltaire, to whom she theatrically fell upon her knees as, without standing upon ceremony, he ran out of his château to welcome the long-expected guest. In her eyes he had always been a sort of demi-god. On his side, the aged philosopher was quite prepared to view her in a similar light, especially after witnessing in his little theatre the superb combination of art and truth which her acting had presented for the last thirteen years. Among the heroines she played there was the Electre of his *Oreste*. According to Marmontel, this character, which the poet had induced her to declaim with a continual and monotonous

lamentation, acquired, when spoken naturally, a charm unknown to himself. "It is not I who wrote that," he exclaimed at the close, with tears in his eyes; "'tis Clairon who has created the part." On her return to Paris it was believed that she would reappear at the Comédie, but no argument or entreaty could do more than temporarily shake her resolution. In the prime of womanhood, with her voice and personal beauty as little impaired by time as her intellect, this wayward and intrepid daughter of genius voluntarily abandoned a profession in which she had been supreme for nearly a quarter of a century.

Few incidents of special interest mark the records of her subsequent life. For some time she lived in a house near the Pont Royal, and on particular days would surround herself with representative throngs. Marmontel speaks of her receptions as "numerous and brilliant." One evening, dressed as a priestess of Apollo, with a crown of laurel in her hand, she might have been found ardently reciting to her guests an ode by the author of *Denis* in praise of Voltaire, a bust of whom was on a pedestal at her side. "Arrived at Paris," writes Walpole, under date August 23, 1767, "at a quarter to seven; at eight to Madame du Deffand's; found the Clairon acting Agrippine and Phèdre. Not tall; but I liked her acting better than I expected." Five years after her retirement, having a friend at Court

in the Duchesse de Villeroi, she was selected, though not without a good deal of opposition from the admirers of Mlle. Dumesnil, to head the cast for a performance of *Athalie* in the private theatre at Versailles during the fêtes in honour of the royal wedding—a performance apparently intended to exhibit a masterpiece of dramatic poetry in combination with the finest histrionic talent then procurable. Her acting as the Jewish Queen seems to have fallen below expectation, but we may not unreasonably assume that its effect was interfered with by a spectacular grandeur theretofore unattempted in a French theatre. "No language," we are told in the Fleury memoirs, "could do justice to the magnificence of the chief scene. When the great temple opened, discovering the King of the Jews seated on his throne of gold, with five hundred Levites and warriors marching on from different points, the picture was at once imposing and terrific. It realized all the ideas I had conceived of the splendour of Jerusalem." Meanwhile, with characteristic energy, the actress had striven to relieve her old profession from the ban so long laid upon it by the clergy. In this she failed, as did Saint Florentin, a courtier of the day, in attempting to regain for the players the privileges of *valets de chambre comédiens du roi*. "No," said the King; "in my reign they shall never be what they have been in those of my predecessors; let no more be said to me on the subject."

At the age of fifty Clairon migrated to the Court of the Margrave of Anspach, where she remained seventeen years. During this time she wrote much of her autobiography, besides some valuable *Réflexions sur la Déclamation Théâtrale.* In 1791, the Margrave dying, she returned to Paris, and before long was reduced to comparative poverty by the general stoppage of Court pensions as the monarchy fell. For this loss she had some consolation in the profits of her *Mémoires et Réflexions*, which came out in 1799, and of which a second edition was called for in a few months. With her mind apparently unimpaired to the last, she died in sleep on the 18th of January 1803, within a few weeks of completing her eightieth year. Her book had revived the tradition of her greatness, and old playgoers may well have experienced a little sentimental regret on hearing that this bright link with the past had been snapped. Nor did the moralist fail to remark upon the contrast between her necessitous old age and her former position in the world—a position so elevated that to have met her in society was one of the proudest boasts which Voltaire put into the mouth of the braggart in *Candide.*

But to return to the point when she made up her mind to leave the stage. No less sensible than she was of the indignity just put upon them, but indisposed for various reasons to follow her example, the players

sullenly returned to the even tenor of their way. *Le Siége de Calais* had come down like a rocket-stick, and another tragedy on French history, *Pharamond*, was to take its place. Profound secrecy was observed as to the authorship of the new piece, which had been sent to the theatre itself anonymously. "It is impossible," remarked Bachaumont, "not to admire this sudden modesty of our authors in having recourse to an incognito so difficult to maintain, but rendered as prudent as necessary by the repeated failures which most of them have experienced." *Pharamond* added another item to this already formidable list. When the curtain fell, the pit, in a spirit of mingled curiosity and mischief, called for the author. Lekain, who had to make the announcement for the morrow, said that the dramatist was not there. "His name?" Lekain replied that he did not know it, which was probably the fact. "If *I* had the honour to be the pit," energetically declared a young virago near the orchestra, "I would soon have the secret out." In the result, *Pharamond* had only two representations, both of which were rather stormy. "This tragedy," says Bachaumont, "has a simplicity of plan very rare nowadays—a quality which leads most connoisseurs to believe that the work is by M. de Laharpe." The sagacity of the connoisseurs was not at fault.

In the following month another piece appeared without its author's name. *Phèdre* was announced

for the 30th of September, with Dumesnil in the part which Clairon had so long made her own. But when the audience had assembled Préville asked them to allow an unrepresented five-act comedy in prose to be substituted for the tragedy, and the change was assented to without a murmur. *Le Tuteur Dupé*, as the novelty was called, had the merit of arraying an old and familiar story, that of the *Ecole des Femmes*, in a fresh and not unattractive dress. Bounteously cheered at the Comédie, it soon found its way to Fontainebleau, where the writer received the honour, then unprecedented in Court-annals, of being called before the curtain. Thereupon, with becoming modesty and self-possession, Jean François Cailhava, a young poet from Toulouse, faced that brilliant assemblage, made his best bow, and disappeared. Few could have grudged him this triumph, as it had been achieved in the teeth of more than one disappointment. In 1757, having distinguished himself by a poem on Damien's attempt to assassinate the King, he turned his attention to the drama, but for some time without encouragement to persevere. His first piece was rejected; the second excited derision. "A youth who has come from Toulouse expressly to be hissed," was Grimm's description of the aspirant. Many excellent critics, however, saw in the *Tuteur Dupé* the germ of considerable aptitude. "I hope," wrote Voltaire to the author, "that

you will not rest content with this essay. My greatest consolation in a languishing old age is to see the arts I so passionately love upheld by a man of your talents."

Higher praise awaited another five-act comedy in prose, the *Philosophe sans le Savoir*, in which some of the ideas generated by the *Contrat Social* found vague but not unintelligible expression. Its author, Jean Michel Sédaine, born in Paris as far back as 1719, might be called the Vanbrugh of French literature and art. In his sixteenth year, having lost his father, a struggling architect, he was called upon to do something for the support, not only of himself, but of an invalid mother and a goodly number of younger brothers and sisters. Manfully accepting his responsibility, he obtained employment as a stonemason—a craft of which he had idly picked up a little knowledge—and devoted his scanty leisure to the extension of his very incomplete education. In the dinner-hour one day, his master, the architect Buron, found him poring over a serious book, and, struck by a circumstance so unusual among the men, pleasantly entered into conversation with him. Sédaine had the secret of finding friends wherever he went. Buron made him a pupil free of charge, gave him a sort of partnership, and assisted him in acquiring separate eminence as an architect. But this eminence was not enough for Sédaine. He aspired to literary fame for its own sake. In 1756, after throwing off a

variety of songs, one of which was a humorous apostrophe to his coat, he contributed an opéra comique, the *Diable à Quatre*, to the Foire St. Laurent. Four others, including the *Roi et le Fermier* and *On ne s'avise jamais de tout*, came in tolerably rapid succession. It is permissible to suppose that he was a student of the latter-day English drama, as the first-named piece, which brought him 10,000 francs from the Comédie Italienne, is an adaptation of the farce, as yet not translated into French, of the *Miller of Mansfield*. *Le Philosophe sans le Savoir*, his first essay for the Théâtre Français, was a comedy of the kind advocated by Diderot, to whose theories on most subjects he lent a willing ear, and for whom he cherished a warm regard. He infused the reforming spirit of the age into a serious story, the principal incident therein being the anguish of M. Vanderk, a man of quality metamorphosed into an opulent merchant under another name, on learning that his son is about to fight a duel. Like Orbesson in the *Père de Famille*, this father indirectly preaches the doctrine of social equality. He holds the assumed privileges of rank and wealth in something like contempt. "J'ai déja remis dans votre famille," he says to his son in recommending him to devote himself to commerce, "tous les biens que la nécessité de servir le prince avait fait sortir des mains de vos ancêtres. Ils seront à vous, ces biens; et si vous pensez que j'ai fait par le commerce une tache à leur

nom, c'est à vous de l'effacer ; mais, dans un siècle aussi éclairé que le nôtre, ce qui peut procurer la noblesse n'est pas capable de l'ôter." *Le Philosophe sans le Savoir* was to have been played in the first instance at Fontainebleau, but the police found so much in it to object to that the intended performance did not take place. Having undergone a formal revision, it at length appeared at the Comédie Française (November 2), with the above-quoted speech, among others of a similar tendency, inadvertently overlooked. Excellent in a dramatic rather than purely literary sense, as all Sédaine's work was, it met with loud applause, especially where passages in harmony with public sentiment were recited. Diderot, ever free from unworthy jealousy, cordially hailed the advent of this powerful disciple. "Mon cher ami," he exclaimed, "if you were not so old I would make you my son-in-law." Mlle. Diderot might easily have done worse than by espousing her father's helpmate, his forty-seven years notwithstanding. Outwardly austere and caustic, he had one of the most generous of dispositions, as was shown by the trouble and expense he went to in preparing Buron's grandson, François David, for his fruitful career as a painter.

Sédaine's imitation of the *Miller of Mansfield* did more than provide the Comédie Italienne with an attractive musical piece. It suggested to Collé an extremely

happy idea. Borrowing the plot without substantial alteration, he transferred the scene to France, made Henri Quatre his hero, and drew a faithful and pleasing picture of that genial monarch's surroundings. For most of the details, indeed, there was historical warrant. *La Partie de Chasse d'Henri IV.*, as the piece came to be named, is in three acts. In the first, representing the old Louvre, we are shown a group consisting of the King, Sulli, Rosni, Conchini, and Bellegarde, with the second vindicating himself from the aspersions so bitterly cast upon his probity by innumerable enemies. One of these, Conchini, has just abducted a beautiful peasant girl, who, however, contrives to escape before he can attain his object. Sulli's defence concluded, Henri and his courtiers go a hunting in the forest of Sénart, where they are overtaken by the night. His majesty presently finds himself on foot and unattended —a circumstance on which he dwells with characteristic pleasantry. Suddenly he is confronted and seized by Michau, a peasant. "I have him!" the latter triumphantly shouts to two others in the rear; "rascal, you come here to poach upon our excellent King's preserves!" For the affection in which his majesty is generally held is so great here that the inhabitants gratuitously serve him as gamekeepers. He is too sensible of the humour of the situation to avow who he really is. He gives himself out as a subordinate member of the royal

household, and is invited to pass the night in Michau's cottage. Now, his captor has a pretty daughter, by name Catau. Henri, unrecognized by any of the family, helps her to get supper ready, sets the table for her, places himself by her side, delights her by innumerable little attentions, pledges her in more than one bumper, and generally makes himself completely at home. Supper over, the good Michau, among other things, sings a loyal song with the following refrain :—

Vive Henri Quatre,
Vive ce Roi vaillant :
Ce diable à quatre
A le triple talent
De boire et de battre
Et d'être vert galant.

His majesty, profoundly touched, then finds it necessary to drink his own health—a duty which he fulfils with sufficient awkwardness to bring upon himself a suspicion of disloyalty. Presently the party is joined by Concini's intended victim, Agathe, long betrothed to one Richard. Henri waxes wroth on learning of the indignity put upon her by the Marquis, who, with Sulli and Bellegarde, enters in search of him. "Sire!" exclaims one of the new-comers. Michau, bewildered by the surprise conveyed in that word, falls at the feet of his guest. His majesty acts precisely as might have been anticipated. He sends Concini away in disgrace, gives Catau and Agathe each a comfortable dowry, and then,

having had a long day, goes to sleep in the cottager's bed. And therewith the *Partie de Chasse* comes to an end. Collé was to be congratulated upon having painted a striking portrait in agreeable dialogue. Henri Quatre seemed to live again in those three different scenes. His political sagacity, his strength of character, his martial ardour, his chivalric spirit, his imperturbable Gascon humour, his high-bred gallantry, his easy dignity of bearing, his thoroughgoing *bonhomie*, his open-handed generosity, his hearty affection for and sympathy with the people, and also, it must be added, his proverbial quickness to admire a pretty woman,—all these points are illustrated or glanced at with good effect. But the author's success in this way exposed him to a keen disappointment. Louis XV., while allowing the piece to be printed and represented in private, decided to prevent the run it was certain to have at the Comédie Française. For there, with the potent and finished art of Brizard, the selected representative of the hero, to give it additional vitality, it could not fail to create the most vivid impression, and might lead the democracy to institute daily comparisons between the illustrious Henri and the present occupant of the throne. It might indeed rekindle a little enthusiasm for the monarchy, but the future of the monarchy was a matter of indifference to Louis XV. if the people could be induced to abstain from any rising against himself.

The players were consoled for this loss by an important accession to their ranks. "Mlle. Clairon's *emploi*," the Old Amateur writes, "had been abandoned to Mlle. Dubois, an actress less clever than beautiful. Mlle. Sainval, an actress less beautiful than clever, was summoned to divide it with her. The new-comer was neither tall nor gracious, but had the art of giving her figure a dignity and her countenance a charm which they did not possess off the stage. Barely twenty years of age, she had yet established a rather high reputation at Lyons, whence she had come. I saw from the first that that reputation was just. Mlle. Sainval had intelligence, warmth, dignity, and pathos. In her, however, I found less analogy with Mlle. Clairon than with Mlle. Dumesnil. Natural and simple, like the latter, Mlle. Sainval sometimes had that *diable au corps* which, according to Voltaire, is necessary to success in any art. How surprising she was as Phèdre, Clytemnestre, and Hermione! But, also like Dumesnil, how slow and monotonous and insignificant she was when the *diable* abandoned her, as it occasionally did! Faults which the energy of her acting had obscured or excused then became apparent; the seamy side of her elocution forced itself upon our attention. Born at Aix, she had contracted a Provençal accent, and could never wholly shake it off. In proportion as her talent developed itself the justness of my remark was confirmed.

Enlightened by experience, the *sociétaires* of the Théâtre Français, perceiving that it was not for her to succeed Mlle. Clairon, elected her to double Mlle. Dumesnil, who had already been" nearly "thirty years at the theatre."

But against the advent of Mlle. Sainval the players had to set four successive disappointments. In the first place, a *Barneveldt* by Lemierre was suppressed by the police, on the ground that certain tirades at the expense of the tribunal by which the hero was condemned would be susceptible of dangerous applications. Laharpe was not fortunate in an attempt to surpass even Piron in a *Gustave Vasa*. "It was my lot," ironically wrote Fréron, always ready to wound a philosopher, "to be a witness of this disaster, which caused me considerable pain, but seemed to delight the spectators around me. I asked them why it did. They replied that it was not wrong to rejoice in the humiliation of a young man who, as they said, had boasted of having written a tragedy much superior to M. Piron's." In no way daunted by the loss of *Barneveldt*, Lemierre hastened to complete *Artaxerxe*, an adaptation of Metastasio's tragedy, and a *Guillaume Tell*, perhaps the best of its author's many works. Both fell, the latter being weak enough to damp the ardour with which the pit were predisposed to hail the appearance of the mythical patriot. Lekain, who played the character,

had been provided with some perfervid diatribes in favour of liberty, but was not allowed by the police to declaim more than a few lines of an inflammatory nature. At the last performance of *Tell* the pit was composed almost exclusively of Helvetians in Paris, including the brave and devoted guard. "It is a proverb," remarked Sophie Arnould, the witty idol of opera-goers, who happened to be present, "that where there is no money we find no Swiss: here, however, we have more Swiss than money."

CHAPTER IV.

1767—1774.

For an illustration of the highest bourgeois life in Paris in the middle of the eighteenth century we could hardly do better than look in upon a family group in the Rue Saint Denis. Prominent among the overhanging houses in that ancient thoroughfare, which for a time enjoyed the honour of being the birthplace of Molière, was one occupied by a watchmaker named Caron. In his hands it had become a home of industry, of literature, of all the domestic virtues. He had succeeded in business beyond the dreams of his youth, possessed a far-reaching knowledge of science and art, and united to a fine joviality of disposition an abiding reverence for the great and the good. Of the eminence he attained we have a proof in the fact that the government of Madrid consulted him as to machines for dragging harbours and rivers. By his wife, who was not unworthy of such a husband, he had six children—Pierre Augustin, Marie Josèphe, Marie Louise (destined to be the heroine of a play), Madeleine, Julie, and Marguerite. Most of them had

rare social and musical gifts, and it must have been a pleasant thing to join them when they came round their parents to pass the evening together. M. Caron, though strictly pious, did not allow Bossuet's denunciation of the drama to interfere with a taste among them for amateur theatricals. "On Tuesday night," writes one of the daughters, "we played *Nanine* and the *Folies Amoureuses*. Forty-five persons were present, and Julie gained general admiration in all she did. Everybody declared that she was one of the best actresses out. I do not say this for the sake of praising her—you know how modest she is—but solely to gratify your weakness for her. On the day after the festival of St. Quasimodo we gave *Tartuffe* and the *Servante Maîtresse*."

It was in this refined home-atmosphere that Pierre Augustin Caron passed through the period of life in which character is most susceptible to external influences. He came into the world at the house in the Rue St. Denis on the 24th January 1732. Opulent as M. Caron was, it would seem that the boy received no higher education than could be supplied by the school at Alfort, where his progress exceeded the calculations of his tutors, but whence he was recalled at an early age to learn his father's business. For two or three years he did not prove an apt apprentice. He constantly neglected his work for music, boyish revelry, and also,

it is said, less innocent pleasures. M. Caron, never to be trifled with, at length turned him out of doors, previously making arrangements with some friends to receive and reform the offender. Sobered by this stroke of paternal authority, Pierre indited models of eloquent penitence to his father, who allowed him to return home on the conditions that he should devote himself to his trade, give up the society of young people, and not play upon his chosen musical instruments, the violin and the flute, until after supper on all working days. Henceforward he gave no trouble or alarm to his parents. He began to make watches in excellent style, at the same time manifesting a strength of intelligence and character which promised well for the future. M. Caron's former anger gave place to a sort of affectionate enthusiasm. "A son like yourself," he writes, "is not made to be loved only a little by a father who thinks and feels as I do."

Caron had scarcely come to man's estate when a flattering prospect opened before him. He invented a new kind of escapement. Mastering the secret, Lepaute, a well-known watchmaker, claimed the merit of the idea for himself, probably in the belief that the word of an obscure beginner would not be taken against his. In a letter to the *Mercure*, however, the obscure beginner firmly asserted his rights in the matter. Lepaute, in reply, referred to his extensive connexion,

repeated his falsehood, and produced a certificate signed by three Jesuits and the Chevalier de la Morlière. Presently, at the instance of the Comte de St. Florentin, the dispute was referred to two commissioners from the Academy, who decided in favour of Caron. As though to complete his triumph, he then received an order to make a watch on the new principle for the King, and had the privilege of delivering it to him in person at a levée. "Never," we are assured, "did his majesty receive an artist with so much kindness." *Regis ad exemplar*, all the courtiers thought it expedient to patronize Caron, each striving to be served before the others. Meanwhile, it seems, the ladies at Versailles were impressed by what is described as his lofty stature, his elegant figure, the regularity of his features, his clear complexion, his confident look, his commanding air, his involuntary ardour in their presence. Indeed, one of them, the young wife of an old Court official, fell straightway in love with him, called at the shop in the Rue St. Denis under pretence of taking him a watch for repairs, and allowed him to see that he would please her by returning it himself. Her husband, after complacently sanctioning the intimacy thus begun, agreed, in consideration of a respectable annuity, to resign his post in favour of Caron, who, bidding a final adieu to trade, then became "contrôleur clerc d'office de la maison du Roi," married

his benefactress as soon as she was free, and added the name of Beaumarchais (said to have been derived from a fief owned by his wife) to that of his fathers.

His position at Court showed a marked improvement in the course of two or three years. Fashion suddenly smiled upon the long-neglected harp, and Beaumarchais, who soon became a widower, acquired sufficient skill in playing it to be asked to give lessons to the King's daughters. Delighted with their tutor, the Princesses made him the manager of and chief performer in the concerts which they gave every week to their majesties and the Dauphin. This sudden stride, of course, excited much anger among the courtiers, and the harpist was beset with temptations to forget himself in such a way as to cut the ground from under his feet. But his courage and presence of mind never forsook him. One afternoon a noble boasted that he would disconcert this protégé of "Mesdames de France," and, finding him in the midst of a group at the door of their apartment, put a very handsome watch into his hands. "Monsieur," he said, "as you understand such things I beg you to examine this, which is out of order." "Monsieur," replied Beaumarchais, alive to the underlying taunt, "since I left the business I have become very clumsy at it." "Pray do not refuse me." "Be it so; but remember the caution I have given you." He then opened the watch, held it up high as though

to examine it, and let it fall upon the hard polished flooring. "Monsieur," he said, turning away with a low bow, "I had warned you of my extreme clumsiness." On another occasion the insolence to which he was exposed had a more serious result. Honour compelled him to challenge a Chevalier de C—. Unattended by seconds, they fought under the walls of Meudon, and Beaumarchais inflicted a fatal wound upon his antagonist. "Hence!" cried the dying man; "you are lost if it becomes known that you have killed me." Beaumarchais returned to Paris, but not before procuring a doctor from the village. On being taken home the Chevalier firmly refused to name his adversary. "I have only what I deserve," he moaned; "to please persons for whom I had no esteem I insulted an unoffending man." Beaumarchais, however, took the Princesses into his confidence, with the result that he was protected from the ordinary consequences to a bourgeois of killing a man of high birth. But a citizen he was not long to remain. Pâris-Duverney, out of gratitude for an important service, advanced him large sums for purposes of speculation, with sage advice as to how they should be invested. Befriended in this way, he was enabled to purchase various offices, including that of the captainry of the Warren of the Louvre, and in 1761 to give his adopted surname the coveted prefix of "de" by procuring for 85,000 francs the nominal

charge of Secrétaire du Roi. He would also have had a grand-mastership of Waters and Forests if his intended colleagues, remembering that he had been a tradesman, had not protested against his appointment—a protest which may have led him to dwell with some bitterness upon the peculiar prejudices inseparable from rank in old France.

M. Caron, in order to facilitate his son's progress at Court, had reluctantly retired from business, and was now living at a house in the Rue de Conn. In a few months two lights of the household disappeared, one of his elder daughters marrying an architect at Madrid, and Marie Louise accompanying her thither as a sort of companion. Fitted to grace any society, the latter was wooed by a government official named Clavijo, who, however, broke off the engagement in such a way as to leave her under a sort of stigma. Beaumarchais, quivering in every fibre, repaired in all haste to Madrid, confronted the faithless lover, and, by a rare union of firmness and tact, forced him to untarnish her reputation in terms by no means flattering to himself. In revenge for this humiliation, which he could not avoid except at the cost of meeting an unerring swordsman, the Spaniard sought to have him arrested on a charge of conspiracy against the government. Hearing of the net spread for him, Beaumarchais found access to the King himself, satisfactorily cleared

himself of the imputation, and caused Clavijo to be dismissed from Court. For a time, as may be supposed, the high-spirited and resolute young Frenchman was the observed of all observers in Madrid. His adventures, his wit, his musical accomplishments, and his grace of manner made him welcome to the most exclusive salons, especially those of the English, French, and Russian Embassies. But he did not give up all his time to pleasure. He entered into commercial speculations, wrote memoirs on political questions, and keenly studied the literature of the country. Eventually he returned to Paris, possibly a little poorer than he went, some of his speculations having miscarried, but "richer," as his biographer says, "than he was aware, since he carried in his head the lineaments of those strongly marked and original figures which, some day or other, were to make the glory of his name."

A contempt for the latter-day Spanish drama seems to have fired him with a desire to show how much that drama could be improved upon in France. Entirely ignoring the real bent of his talents, he wrote a comedy after the manner of Diderot, to whose influence he yielded in more than one respect. A Marquis de Rosempré, nephew of a War-Minister, contracts a sham marriage with the daughter of a Baron de Kerbulec, a valet in disguise taking the place of the priest. In the end, however, he legally marries her, though not until

he has failed to capture an heiress. For some unexplained reason the censor required the scene to be transferred to England, at the same time striking out a few sneers in the dialogue at the expense of social distinctions. M. le Marquis accordingly became Lord Clarendon, and Eugénie, the heroine, the daughter of a Welsh nobleman. *Eugénie*, as the piece was entitled, came forth at the Comédie Française on the 29th of January, with Mlle. Doligny and Préville in the principal parts. Its dramatic and literary value was not very great, and the fact that the author aspired to mount the ladder of Court distinction may have done something to intensify the coolness with which it was received. Beaumarchais, writes Grimm, "will never do anything, even mediocre. In the whole piece there is only one thing that pleases me. It is in the fifth act: Eugénie, recovering from a long fainting fit, finds Clarendon at her feet, and, throwing herself back, exclaims, 'I thought I saw him!' This phrase is so happy, it stands out so much from the rest, that I would bet he did not write it." In Collé's opinion, too, the author had proved beyond the shadow of a doubt that he had neither genius, nor wit, nor talents. In this case the danger of prediction was again demonstrated. Beaumarchais, nothing daunted, made structural and other alterations in the piece, which reappeared "with éclat" (*f*).

In the midst of the applause ultimately bestowed upon *Eugénie* we seem to hear a sigh of relief. Five months previously, after an abortive attempt to find favour in the eyes of Jeanne Vaubernier, then living with the Comte Jean, who proposed to enrich himself by means of her beauty, Molé was seized with what the doctors declared to be a dangerous pulmonary complaint. Never had the popularity of a player been more conclusively proved than it was in this instance. It is not too much to say that the news created consternation in all quarters. The street in which Molé lived was more or less blocked all day by the coaches of inquirers. Every morning a bulletin was affixed to the door of his house; every evening the performance at the Comédie Française had to be preceded by an announcement of the progress he was making. Ladies would take boxes a week in advance to be among the first recipients of intelligence, while the lightest words of his physician were eagerly caught at. On one occasion it was whispered that the interesting patient had been ordered wine, and in less than twenty-four hours about two thousand bottles from the choicest cellars of Paris and Versailles were sent to his house. Some came from the King, who also made him two presents of fifty louis d'or each. By the 10th of February he was well enough to reappear. He did not know whether to make a speech or not, but the

reception he met with was of a nature to decide the question in the affirmative, and in two or three "most modest" phrases he thanked the audience for the remarkable solicitude of which he had been the object.

One of Voltaire's amusements during the winter had been to compose in ten days a tragedy entitled *Les Scythes*, in which the interest of a pathetic story was deepened by an ever-present contrast between the manners of that people and those of the Persians, but which also showed that his old power in verse continued to decline. On being completed it was played at Ferney, with the author as a venerable old man among the characters. "I was much moved," writes a guest, Chabanon, "by his declamation, emphatic and cadenced as it might be. He made you feel harmony of verse and the interest of a situation. He had the first requisite of the stage, that of feeling strongly himself." Nevertheless, the *Scythes* did not create a very marked effect, and the author's disappointment was augmented by a request for *Adélaïde Duguesclin* when he wished to have the new tragedy given again. "I do not know," he rather quaintly said, "why they should be so fond of this *Adélaïde*." Inscribed to Choiseul and Praslin, who might induce the King to let him return to Paris, the *Scythes* was printed early in the year. Grimm saw the weakness of the style, but thought that the piece would succeed on the stage in spite of its defects.

"M. de Voltaire's old age," he writes, "is very different from Corneille's." In the result, the *Scythes*, though certainly superior to *Pulchérie* in dramatic force, had only four representations, the first of which took place on the 26th of March. "I am told," Voltaire writes, "that a horde of barbarians in the pit made a nice clamour, and had no respect for my years." In a week or two, however, he allowed that the *Scythes* was "un ouvrage fort médiocre."

"Our poets," says Grimm, "seem to be desirous of carrying the art of failing to its highest perfection." *Les Deux Sœurs*, a two-act comedy by Bret, with a moral to the effect that charms of character win more hearts than mere personal beauty (a debatable proposition), had but one representation; while an original tragedy, *Amélise*, fared equally ill. Jean François Ducis, the future adapter of Shakspere, was responsible for the latter piece. Born in 1733, this enterprising poet, the son of a haberdasher, had obtained, thanks to the influence of the Comte de Provence and others of his father's customers, whom he delighted in his childhood, a lucrative appointment in the bureau of Versailles, and was occupying his leisure in learning English, in adapting Shakspercan plays to the French stage, and hovering about the green-room of the Comédie Française. Meeting Garrick there in 1765, he informed him, "in confidence," that he intended to recast the divine *Hamlet*

in such a form as would make it acceptable to an audience bred up in the faith of the unities. Before doing so he wished to show that it was in his power to compose an original tragedy, and *Amélise* sprang from his active brain in the course of a few weeks. The players, with unwonted warmth, regarded it as a means of filling their exchequer for many evenings, though only to find it suffer, despite the efforts of Mlle. Doligny, the most inglorious of theatrical deaths. Fortunately for the French drama, but hardly so for an intelligent appreciation there of Shakspere, Ducis did not allow this crushing reverse to divert him from his former studies. He seemed to feel that his mission in life was to introduce the "barbarian" to Paris in a new dress.

Both the old and latter-day English drama had become an object of careful and somewhat felonious attention to French authors. *Les Fausses Infidélités*, a one-act comedy by Barthe, was really a compression, with the humour of the original ingeniously left out, of the *Merry Wives of Windsor*. It is said that the players announced the piece before sending it to the police, who vindicated their dignity by withholding a few days the indispensable permission. If Barthe's aim here was primarily to exhibit Falstaff, he ought, of course, to have adapted the first part of *Henry IV.* in preference to the *Merry Wives*. Falstaff at Windsor is scarcely the delightful old rogue of Gadshill, Eastcheap,

and Shrewsbury Plain. Much of his humour and self-possession and good luck seems to have deserted him in the royal borough. Barthe was unequal to the task of reproducing the character even in its less amusing aspect, partly because such a reproduction was almost out of the question, but chiefly, it is certain, from an utter inability to catch the real significance of what he attempted to translate. Mondor, as the knight is here called, is only a faint and blurred reflection of a striking portrait. Nor was it improved in the representation. "Préville," writes Grimm, "is not suited to the part. His sharp voice, his pointed chin, and also, perhaps, his associations with the valets give him a Gascon and burlesquing air quite out of place in the impersonation of Mondor." On the whole, according to Grimm, the comedy "pleased, diverted, and was therefore accounted perfect." In regard to plays from the more recent English drama, a trifle by Rochon de Chabannes, *Les Valets Maitres de la Maison*, was obviously derived from *High Life Below Stairs*, and an adaptation by Saurin of Moore's *Gamester*, with Molé as Beverley, Préville as Stukeley, Bellecourt as Lewson, and Mlle. Doligny as the wife, figured among the novelties in preparation for the forthcoming spring.

Before dealing with this last-named piece, the production of which promised to be an event of considerable importance, we may go into the green-room to inquire

how far a remark of Grimm, to the effect that the Comédie was going from bad to worse, is borne out by facts. It is to be feared that the facts are on his side. Molé was compelled by the weakness of his chest to appear only thrice a week. Grandval, so long at the head of the company, the original representative of Nérestan and other Voltarian heroes, finally withdrew at the *clôture*. He first quitted the stage in 1762, but was prevailed upon to return shortly afterwards. Notwithstanding the weight of fifty-eight years, he was admirable to the last in high comedy, especially as Alceste and the Glorieux, and might have done much to maintain his former reputation in tragedy but for the advent of greater actors. Heaviest blow of all, Lekain found it necessary to take some months' rest, apparently in consequence of overwork. However, there was some hope for the future. Dugazon, an unsuccessful débutant in 1739, but for some years a prosperous manager in the country, was the father of three children evidently destined by nature to be players. Marie, the eldest, now appeared at the Comédie as Dorine in *Tartuffe*, and, though somewhat feeble in a physical sense, was received to double Mlles. Luzi and Fanier in the soubrettes.

Under the title of *Bévérley*—for the title of *Le Joueur* was borne by Regnard's still popular masterpiece—Saurin's adaptation of the *Gamester* appeared on the

7th of May. In point of principle it exhibited the most daring innovation yet attempted on the French stage. Following the original rather closely, it was the first example in Paris of the domestic tragedy so firmly implanted in England, of that dramatic species in which the play of tragic passions is portrayed in pictures of middle-class life. In making this experiment, we may presume, Saurin flattered himself that many circumstances were in his favour. Innovation, especially when inspired by England, now had an attractiveness of its own. The rising democracy would hail with delight the severance of the long connexion between tragedy and courts. Domestic tragedy obviously extended the scope of the drama, and had been advocated by so powerful a writer as Diderot. But the inferences which the dramatist seems to have drawn from these incontestable facts were hardly borne out by the event. Paris, with all its love of change and growing antipathy to courts, was not yet prepared to welcome the new school of art. Nothing had taken firmer possession of the minds of the playgoing public than a conviction that palaces and diadems were essential to the dignity of Melpomene, and that with less exalted associations she was wickedly vulgarized. Accordingly, men distinguished by an eager receptivity of new ideas joined the conservatives in deploring the "profanation" involved in *Béverley*. Tragedy, they insisted, ought to go on as

it had been handed down to them by Corneille, Racine, and Voltaire. Perhaps the best summary of the arguments they employed may be found in an extract from Campbell's prose. "Undoubtedly," he says, "the genuine delineation of the human heart will please us, from whatever station or circumstances in life it is derived. But something more than pathos is required in tragedy; and the very pain that attends our sympathy requires agreeable and romantic associations of the fancy to be blended with its poignancy. Whatever attaches ideas of importance, publicity, and elevation to the object of pity forms a brightening and alluring medium to the imagination." Yet, notwithstanding the prejudice it had to encounter, *Béverley* brought together many large audiences, thanks in part to the force shown by Molé as the Gamester (*g*).

By rare ill-fortune, a dramatist who at once understood the value of the exotic, and who, I think, might have done more than any of his fellows to cultivate it with success, was induced by an unexpected difference with the players to abandon them. For this untoward incident they were indebted to the old custom of giving an author a ninth of the gross receipts until the sum on two consecutive nights, or three nights separately, came to less than 500 livres, when the piece became the property of the theatre—an arrangement which, first laid down in 1653, had been acquiesced in by all

writers for the stage, from Corneille to Voltaire inclusive. Sédaine, after sending to the theatre a one-act comedy in prose, the *Gageure Imprévue*, applied to the treasurer for what a revival of the *Philosophe sans le Savoir* might have placed to his account. "Monsieur," was the reply, "the piece had previously 'fallen within the rules,' so that you are no longer entitled to a share." In temporary want of money, he addressed an angry letter to the company, to the effect that they had not apprised him of this alleged falling within the rules, that his piece had been maliciously played at fruitless times, that the annual subscriptions had not been taken into calculation, and that no allowance was made to authors in consideration of the numerous free admissions to the house. The company, full of resentment at the imputation upon their "probity," then returned to him the manuscript of his comedy, remarking that they would not play the piece again. Nevertheless, the *Gageure Imprévue*, a bright little piece, apparently derived from the same source as *L'Ecole des Femmes* (a novel by Scarron), was produced in due course. Sédaine did not allow this indirect compliment to appease his disappointment. He resolved to write nothing in future except for the Opéra and the Comédie Italienne.

By this time the performances at the Comédie had derived an added charm from the frequent presence there of the King of Denmark, who was on a formal

visit to the Court of France. His majesty seems to have glowed with enthusiasm over any fine piece of dramatic or histrionic work. He complimented Lekain so profusely as to his Tancrède that the great tragedian felt bound to interrupt him—"Your majesty is too good." He gave Clairon a superb ring after she had played Didon at Madame de Villeroi's for his edification. He sent Mlle. Luzi and Mlle. Doligny a gold *tabatière* each—not that either of them was a snuff-taker—and presents of money to the leading actors of the company. During a representation of the *Fausses Infidélités*, according to Grimm, Barthe was emboldened by the King's usual affability to enter the royal box uninvited. He ventured to express a hope that his majesty liked the piece. "It is very pleasing," said the King, somewhat taken aback. "Sire," continued Barthe, "permit me to offer you a copy." For this poet was not disinclined to thrust himself forward in and out of season. He rose superior to modesty. On the appearance of his *Art d'Aimer* he was saluted by a young poet as the "conqueror of Bernard and Ovid." "No, no," he affectedly said; "'conqueror' is too much." His flatterer then substituted the word "rival." "On further reflection," said Barthe, after a pause, "'conqueror' *does* seem to be the more euphonious of the two."

Lekain, it will have been seen, had returned to the Comédie, where a performance of *Sémiramis* for his

benefit was given on the 2d of December. He was still unequal to the fatigue of playing, but had been asked by the Duc de Duras, First Gentleman of the Chamber, to give the advantage of his advice to a débutante in whose success that peer evinced the liveliest interest. Marie Josèphe Dugazon, the second of three youthful players recently mentioned, had begun her career in the company collected at Stuttgart for the amusement of the Duke of Wurtemberg, and in the previous spring had come to Paris in the hope of winning a position at the Comédie. Before this she had become the wife of Angelo Marie Gaspard Vestris, brother of that more famous Vestris who, shining serenely at the Opéra as ballet-master and dancer, used to say that Europe boasted of only three really great men—the King of Prussia, M. de Voltaire, and himself. By way of testing her powers, the Gentlemen of the Chamber caused her to play Andromaque and in a little comic opera at a private theatre, that of the Menus-Plaisirs, in the Rue Bergère. Lekain and Molé appeared with her in the tragedy as Oreste and Pyrrhus respectively. Eight hundred tickets were issued for the performance, the cost of which was defrayed by the King. Endowed with considerable talent and still more striking beauty, the actress was pronounced "divine" by the whole of her august audience, and the Duc de Duras, enamoured of her

from the first, forthwith put her under a course of instruction by Lekain, Dumesnil, and Clairon.

Madame Vestris, as she elected to be called, opened her début at the Comédie Française on the 19th of December as Aménaïde in *Tancrède*. Her success was instant and unequivocal. In the words of Bachaumont, she "delighted every spectator by her looks, the dignity of her attitudes, her gestures, the purity of her declamation, her intelligence—to be brief, by all the qualities which form a great actress, and which are necessary to make the public forget her predecessors. She has already left Mlle. Dubois far behind, and beyond all question will be the chief player in this theatre if she goes on as she has begun. Her appearances attract a surprising number of people to the Français, making other novelties there unnecessary." And the actress did go on as she began. Bachaumont subsequently notes that the crowd in the theatre increased day by day, and that every place was occupied when the orchestra struck up. In comedy she gained a few laurels, but the public preferred to see her in characters of the sterner cast, for which she was eventually admitted to the theatre.

In the sequel, perhaps, her popularity declined rather than increased. Bachaumont may have seen cause to withdraw or modify his remark that she had all the qualities of a great actress. Her pretensions to that

rank were at best slight. Notwithstanding excellent tuition, she had contracted a measured and statuesque style, and, unlike Clairon, was without the imaginative force and intellectual subtlety required to atone for the disadvantage. Her sudden advancement was due simply to an elegant figure, fine dark eyes, a musical voice, grace of manner, and a cultivated intelligence. In the parts which for a time she made her own—Aménaïde, Idamé, Cléopatre, Ariane, Alzire, and Laodice—she lost much by comparison with Clairon. In pathos, as in natural truth, she was inferior to Mlle. Sainval, of whom she felt a jealousy which imported a new element of discord into the theatre. Nor would it appear that she had as great an aptitude for comedy. If the Old Amateur may be trusted, she was deficient in ease, *abandon*, and vivacity.

Molé was to distinguish himself in other than a histrionic way. For about seventy years, it will be remembered, the Church had refused to let a player marry unless he or she had sworn to abandon the stage. In no case had the renunciation been adhered to, for almost as soon as the ceremony was over the newly married person or persons received an order from the Court to reappear. Christophe de Beaumont, the Archbishop of Paris, at length exerted himself to end a scandal which could not fail to lower the dignity of the priesthood. By relieving players of the disability

in question he would only have acted in harmony with the spirit of his faith, but the old jealousy and hatred of the theatre, joined to a reluctance to admit in effect that any of his predecessors had been in the wrong, led him to take a different course. He would refuse to let an actor or actress be married unless the Gentlemen of the Chamber formally declared that as far as they could prevent it the oath should not be broken. Consequently, many members of the profession were living in open sin, Molé and a Mlle. d'Epinay being among the number. Before long, however, the former, by means not explained, contrived to have an order for his marriage sent to the Archbishop with other such documents; the stern prelate signed all without looking at them, and in an hour or two Mlle. d'Epinay became Madame Molé. Paris, with its proverbial love of mischief and antipathy to the clergy, naturally screamed with delight on hearing of the trick; nothing was talked of but this "affaire;" and never did Molé experience so tremendous a reception as when, the honeymoon over, he returned to the Comédie.

The players next put in rehearsal the first of Ducis' intended adaptations of Shaksperean tragedy. *Hamlet* appeared on September 30, with Molé as the Prince. Broadly considered, it offered but little resemblance to the play which it professed to reproduce in a classical form. Ducis, unlike many other adapters, might fairly

have termed his work original. In rearranging the plot, for example, he took far more liberty than was necessitated by the assumed conditions with which French dramatists had to comply. His late majesty has been poisoned by the Queen and her favourite. In the spirit, unseen by the audience, he unfolds this secret to Hamlet, who undertakes to avenge him. Hereupon a storm of contending passions arises in the breast of the young Prince. Nature forbids him to lift the dagger against his mother; the favourite is the father of a beloved mistress. In an interview with her son, the Queen, alarmed by his agitation, confesses her complicity in the crime, and is made to faint at the sight of an urn in which the ashes of the murdered King have been placed. Hamlet, melted to filial tenderness, resolves to spare her life, but not that of her partner in guilt Finding himself branded as a murderer, the latter provokes a sort of insurrection, though only in the end to be turned upon by the people; he then slays himself, and the Queen follows his example. It is needless to add that in all these circumstances the very essence of the English *Hamlet* is lost. In place of Shakspere's Prince we have only what Collé justly called an "infuriated maniac." Irresolute and procrastinating the hero certainly is, but without suggesting the idea of a great and highly-strung nature sinking under the weight imposed upon it by a terrible mission.

Of the far-reaching philosophy ascribed to the character in the original—a philosophy which makes it an incarnation of the intellectual agitation induced by the Reformation—there are still fewer traces. Yet, notwithstanding the abuse lavished upon the piece by Shaksperean enthusiasts, Ducis's *Hamlet* is in many respects an impressive tragedy, and the audience received it with sufficient favour to make him persevere in his design of familiarizing his fellow-countrymen with the "conceptions of the illustrious English dramatist."

Beaumarchais, who continued to make way in the world, had not yet lost faith in himself as a writer of drames. In a five-act piece, *Les Deux Amis*, he again acted upon the principle of subordinating the delineation of character to the illustration of social situation. But the plot framed for this purpose was too improbable to create the desired effect. Aurelli, a merchant, and Mélac, a tax-collector, reside under the same roof. In order to relieve the first from temporary embarrassment, the second places at his disposal a large sum received for and on account of the State, but said to have been drawn from a bank in Paris. Hardly has the money been spent when an application for it is made by the Fermier-Général. Mélac avows that he has misappropriated it—an avowal which exposes him to many reproaches from the unsuspecting Aurelli. In the end, of course, all

is set right, the Fermier-Général, whose heart is not very hard, consenting to overlook the irregularity in consideration of the offender's motives. *Les Deux Amis* is as prosaic in tone as it is improbable in substance. Grimm preserves an epigram to the effect that the capital employed in the story did not produce any interest. "To-day," writes Bachaumont on the 3rd of February, "is the tenth and last representation of the *Deux Amis*, which now expires after a longer agony than usual." Beaumarchais thought that he deserved a better reward, but he accepted his failure as a proof of his incapacity to shine in serious comedy, and was disposed from that moment to cultivate a species more in harmony with his gay and satirical temperament.

Idlers in the green-room were missing an old and noting a new face. Beetle-browed, taciturn, and good-natured Paulin, who as a "tyrant" had been *élevé à la brochette* by Voltaire, but who was less well placed in tragedy than as rustics, died on the 19th of January, after nearly thirty years' service. He had been a *sous-officier* at the Invalides, and his sword might have been seen on his coffin at the funeral. Jacques Mouvel, a provincial actor's son, born at Lunéville in 1745, was then haunting the theatre in the hope of being called upon to appear there. Nature, it is clear, had not intended him for a great career on the boards.

His figure was ungainly, his voice unmusical, his countenance pinched and wan. Privation had set an ineffaceable stamp upon his exterior. During his début, which opened on the 20th of April, he injudiciously undertook young heroes, thereby courting a damaging comparison with Molé and Bellecourt. Sophie Arnould remarked that on meeting such a lover a mistress would first offer him something to eat. But in parts of a sterner type, whether in tragedy or comedy, he impressed the audience to an extent which made his admission to the Comédie a certainty. He had intelligence and sensibility in a very high degree, and it was suggested more than once that Lekain—who, by the way, was still absent on account of ill-health—would find in him a dangerous rival. His elocution was faultless, his pantomime the perfection of theatrical eloquence. Off the stage Mouvel distinguished himself by pleasant manners, appreciable literary talent, and a fanatical hatred, born in some measure of many years' misery, of existing institutions. Never did the doctrines promulgated in the *Encyclopédie* obtain a more fervent advocate than the young player now received at the theatre.

Mouvel found the Comédie Française established in new quarters. Nearly two centuries old, the house in the Rue des Fossés St. Germain had fallen into a state of hopeless dilapidation, and the players received per-

mission to occupy the *salle des machines* at the Tuileries until another theatre was erected for their use. Few of them could have made the change without a deep sentimental regret. Henri Quatre's favourite tennis-court had gathered to itself a thousand literary and artistic memories. It had been associated for eighty-one years with the varying fortunes of the Comédiens du Roi. It had been the scene of many splendid triumphs, of many disheartening reverses. It had been the home of the players who made French acting a household word throughout civilized Europe. It had been the means of introducing to the public the most monumental of the plays written during its existence as a theatre. Its audiences had from the outset included the flower of intellect and culture and rank. It had witnessed an infusion of new warmth and colouring into tragedy, the development of pathetic comedy, and the introduction of a species of the drama which, in harmony with the altered spirit of the time, sought to promote the cause of social reform. Moreover, if walls could speak, what a bright story might those of the green-room in that theatre have told—stories of brilliant gatherings there every night since the days of Madame de Maintenon, the peer meeting the brainworker on a footing of equality, each of the company knowing everybody else, and the conversation abounding in that refined wit which forms the most

distinctive feature of the time when men wore wigs and ruffles and swords. Racine, Lafontaine, Boileau, Molière's wife, Lafosse, Regnard, Fontenelle, Dancourt, Baron, Dufresny, Brueys, Palaprat, Mlle. Duclos, Legrand, Crébillon, Mlle. Desmares, Boursault, Lamotte, Lesage, Destouches, the Quinaults, Adrienne Lecouvreur, Voltaire, Marivaux, Marie Dangeville, Armand, Piron, Jeanne Gaussin, Panard, Marie Dumesnil, Lachaussée, Gresset, Clairon, Lekain, Bellecourt, Palissot, Préville, Molé, Brizard, Diderot, Laharpe, Collé, Sédaine, Beaumarchais,—these, among many others, had joined the circle in the *foyer* as time passed on, the earliest of the names taking us back to the best years of the Golden Age. Such a link with the past was not to be resigned without regret. But the players had a substantial recompense for their loss in being allowed to take possession of the *salle* at the Tuileries, where they appeared on the 24th of April. For this *salle* (lately the seat of the Opéra) was that erected by Vigarini in 1671 for the representation of *Psyché*, and the fact that Molière had set foot in it did not escape the men and women who were so proud to call themselves his "children."

If the wedding of the Dauphin and Marie Antoinette, which took place this spring, induced a reaction in favour of the monarchy—a reaction at best slight and temporary—the current of popular feeling against the

Church flowed on with accelerated strength, especially as the clergy, with their usual indifference to the moral sense of the community, had caused a youth to be executed at Abbeville for having, in a post-prandial freak, made sport of a crucifix on the high road. Lemierre, one of the hardiest of sceptics, was encouraged by that feeling to undertake a task from which Voltaire would have shrunk with horror. In a tragedy entitled the *Veuve du Malabar* he openly assailed the very principle of religion, notably in a discussion between the grand Brahmin and a novice as to the propriety of the widows being burnt. How such a production escaped the vigilance of the censor we are not told. Plaudits frequently rang through the theatre as the scene referred to went on, but the piece was not strong enough in a dramatic or literary sense to obtain more than six representations. It remained to be séen, however, whether the *Veuve du Malabar*, reconstructed and revised, would not be revived with success, since its onslaught upon priestcraft was obviously to the taste of a large section of the audience.

No other event of importance occurred at the new home of the Comédie until the 3rd of December, when a youthful candidate for histrionic honours, Jean Maudit, otherwise Larive, opened a début as Zamore. Born at Larochelle in 1749, he had been an actor from his boyhood, and was now fresh from a series of triumphs at

Lyons. No votary of the art had enjoyed greater physical advantages. He had a noble countenance, a finely proportioned figure, large black eyes, a sonorous and flexible voice. Another thing in his favour was that he had been prepared for the Comédie by Lekain and Clairon, the latter of whom introduced him to Madame de Villeroi. "Allons," said the retired actress, "votre extérieur est fort beau ; montrez à madame que votre intérieur ne le céde en rien à votre extérieur." Between the two, however, there was a wide difference. Larive's acting lacked the charm of inspiration, sensibility, and verisimilitude. It was studied, regular, measured, statuesque. It is said that he never drew a tear, kindled the imagination, or emitted one of those accents which go to the soul. On the other hand, he was never wanting in intelligence and refinement, while his deportment had a grace and picturesqueness always pleasing to the eye. For these reasons he was eventually admitted to the Comédie, though not before he had made a second trial.

Lekain, cured of his long illness, reappeared on the 6th of February as Néron, with a cast comprising Molé, Brizard, and Mlle. Dumesnil. Bachaumont assures us that a new piece would not have attracted a larger audience, and that it was impossible to carry histrionic art to a higher degree of perfection than it reached in the principal performance. Indeed, it seems to be a

question whether the illustrious player had ever been so great as he was from this time. "To that illness," writes the author of the *Réflexions sur Lekain*, "he owed the perfect development of his gifts. This may appear strange, but it is literally true. Certain disorders in the animal economy often give the imagination an inconceivable impetus. If the body suffers the mind is active. It would seem as though these shocks purified and renewed our being. And so it was with Lekain. The inaction to which he had been reduced became of service to him; his rest was that of labour. Genius does not always require exercise; like the gold-mine, it forms and perfects itself in silence and repose. When he returned to the stage, the audience, instead of having to show indulgence to a man enfeebled by suffering, saw him, as it were, rise from the tomb with a higher intelligence, with a purer and more perfect existence. His acting—full, profound, pathetic, and terrible—roused and moved the most apathetic of his hearers."

Following close upon the return of Lekain was the arrival of one of the most amusing comedians yet secured by the theatre. Madame Vestris's brother, Jean Baptiste Dugazon, born at Larochelle in 1748, appeared on the 29th of April. Handsome, elegant, and agile, with a wealth of humour and penetration underlying his acting, he at once ingratiated himself

with the audience, and before long was made one of the King's players. His style, it is true, was in the spirit of farce rather than of comedy. By the side of Préville, so refined in all his vivacity, he must have appeared a mere caricaturist. Between the talents of these two players, the Old Amateur tells us, there was the same difference as between those of Molière and Regnard. "It was in broad comedy," he adds, "that Dugazon had the misfortune to appear perfect. No actor has played better in the farces of Scarron and Legrand. He eclipsed all his predecessors as Don Japhet and the Roi de Cocagne, in which he was more extravagant than these *auteurs de carnaval* themselves. He was, in fact, the carnival personified." On the same authority, however, we learn that he "often merited the praises of the sensible, playing with an infectious *verve* certain characters in which his defects stood for qualities." That he should have felt particularly at home in Don Japhet was appropriate enough. He was himself another Scarron—eccentric, joyous in all circumstances, totally unable to put two serious ideas together, and disposed to regard everything in a ridiculous light. One of many strange notions in his head was that the nose afforded a valuable means of expression, and he wrote an elaborate treatise to prove that there are no fewer than twenty ways of working that organ on the stage with variety of effect.

His majesty's players, bearing in mind that the *Père de Famille* had been revived with far more success than might have been expected, ventured to produce the earlier of Diderot's dramas, *Le Fils Naturel* (July 26). Here, working upon a story borrowed from Goldoni's *True Friend*, the editor of the *Encyclopédie* pointedly combats the common prejudice among persons born in lawful wedlock against those who are not. Dorval, the bastard, is betrothed to Constance, but secretly yearns for Rosalie. Unknown to himself, this passion is fully reciprocated, although its object has promised her hand to Clairville. Pained by her indifference towards him, the latter takes counsel of Dorval, who on expostulating with Rosalie discovers where her affections lie. In the course of the play, heroically sacrificing love to friendship, he revives her old attachment to Clairville, and a new susceptibility to the charms of Constance steals into his heart as he finds that she is not moved by an avowal of his abject birth. Rosalie eventually proves to be Dorval's sister—decidedly a repelling incident. *Le Fils Naturel* furnished another illustration of Diderot's inaptitude for the drama, but the reverence in which he was held, joined to a few passages of high and nervous eloquence, secured for it at least a success of esteem. Fréron, predisposed against the piece on account of its author's heterodoxy, watched the development of the plot with malicious glee. He knew the

True Friend, and, believing that he had the infidel on the hip, accused him in the *Année Littéraire* of an unscrupulous plagiarism. Diderot could well afford to laugh at the attack; the execution of the piece was peculiarly his own, and if he did wrong in borrowing a plot it was in such excellent company as Shakspere, Calderon, Corneille, Molière, Racine, and Voltaire (*h*).

By a curious coincidence, the next play we have to consider is one direct from Goldoni himself, who, after doing much to substitute the comedy of character for idle buffoonery on the Italian stage, had settled in Paris about nine years previously, and was now writing French with a fluency and grace which many Frenchmen might have envied. Recently completed, his three-act comedy of the *Bourru Bienfaisant,* supported by Préville, Molé, Madame Bellecourt (Mlle. Beaumenard), and Mlle. Doligny, appeared at the Comedie on the 4th of November. It was represented to a running accompaniment of plaudits, the chief character, that of a surly benefactor, delighting all from the outset. Goldoni, according to his own account, marched to and fro in his box all the time, quickening his steps in the best passages, more than satisfied with the players, and echoing the plaudits bestowed upon them. "Come," said Dauberval to him at the close, "you have to show yourself." "Show myself to whom?" "Why, to the audience." "No, no, my friend, let me

go." Lekain and Brizard, entering the box at this moment, good-humouredly forced him, however, to make the expected bow. Goldoni did not like the practice of calling the author of a piece. He "could not conceive why a man should, as it were, say to the spectators, 'here I am, gentlemen, ready for your applause.'"

Looking over their accepted novelties, the players might well have wished that a few more foreign dramatists would write for the Comédie, since native talent was but poorly represented in the list. A tragedy by Leblanc, the *Druides*, is chiefly remarkable as involving indirect but emphatic attacks upon Christianity —attacks which, though resented by the Archbishop of Paris, did not prevent its being represented at the Court of his most Christian majesty. Ducis's second "adaptation" from Shakspere, *Roméo et Juliette* (July 23), was, if anything, of more audacious originality than his *Hamlet*. Montague, carried away by his hatred of Capulet, requires his son to immolate the heroine under the eyes of her parents, but is met with a point-blank refusal. Juliette finally poisons herself in order to reconcile the two houses, and Roméo, unable to survive her, stabs himself to the heart. How much of the nameless spirit and beauty of Shakspere's tragedy was preserved in such a story I need not stop to say. Next came a tragedy called *Les Chérusques*, the author being

that Beauvin with whom Marmontel had lodged over a greengrocer's shop about a quarter of a century before, and who had been enriched by the death of a wealthy relative. Falling again into poverty, he had recently written and printed this piece, which met with so little praise that the players would have broken a promise to produce it if the Dauphiness had not been led to take an interest in its fortunes. Mlle. Dumesnil, Molé, Madame Vestris, and Brizard were in the cast. Convinced that the audience would not sit out the representation, they took but little pains to learn their parts. "Never," writes Grimm, "have I seen a piece so badly acted." The pit testified its sense of this neglect by affecting a lively admiration for the play. Beauvin was called at the close with "unprecedented warmth." He did not appear, "possibly," Grimm thought, "for the reason that he had not a coat to appear in." Molé and Madame Vestris were publicly rebuked on the third night for continued carelessness, and the fourth performance was deferred in order that they might make themselves letter-perfect.

But if the theatre was poor in striking novelties it became richer in the means of enrobing its repertory with a fresh interest. Elise Sainval, a younger sister of the Mlle. Sainval already known to us, had appeared with some success on the stage in Copenhagen. Migrating thence to Paris, she modestly asked for

permission to play once at the Comédie Française on her way to the south, as players who had trod those classic boards, albeit without acceptance, were more followed in the provinces than those who had not. Her sister seconded her request, and it was arranged that she should come forward as Alzire on the 27th of May. According to all the authorities, she so far underacted her part at the rehearsal that most of the company, seeing in her only a mechanical actress, stayed away from the performance. By doing so they missed the pleasure of speaking from personal experience of a really important event. From the moment she came on and spoke the audience were enchanted with her, and seldom had the theatre resounded with more ringing acclamations than those lavished at the close upon the actress who a few hours before had been pronounced in the green-room to be detestable. Grimm described her as one of the most valuable acquisitions the Comédie had made for some time, while Bachaumont thought that she would even surpass the elder Sainval. Nor were these eulogies undeserved. Mlle. Gaussin, the Old Amateur assures us, seemed to live again in the new-comer—a girl of too feeble a physique, indeed, to scale the heights of tragedy, but with the charms of beautiful eyes, a musical voice, simple grace of demeanour, and, above all, the most touching sensibility.

Hardly less fruitful than this début was one that

followed. After practising as a procureur at Langres, where he was born in 1738, Denis Duchanel became an actor under the name of Desessarts. Soon after that, at Marseilles, he chanced to be seen by Bellecourt, who lauded him in Paris as the best of financiers and rustics. Invited to try his fortune at the Comédie Française, he made his first bow there on the 4th of October as Lisimon in the *Glorieux*, and was promptly admitted for the types of character just mentioned. No living actor could compete with him as George Dandin, M. Grichard in the *Grondeur*, Orgon in *Tartuffe*, and Arnolphe in the *Ecole des Femmes*. Barely thirty-four years of age, he was yet corpulent enough, like Stephen Kemble, to play a Falstaff without padding. It is said that the table under which he concealed himself in *Tartuffe* had to be made expressly for the purpose, and roars of laughter filled the air when, as Petit-Jean in the *Plaideurs*, he mournfully complained of being "thin." His comrades, of course, did not forget to jest at his affliction. "Monseigneur," said the comic Dugazon to the Minister of Police, introducing to him the new actor, "we hear that the elephant in the menagerie has at length breathed its last. My friend here hopes that you will make him its successor." Desessarts took the pleasantry in ill-part, and a challenge was the result. "My friend," said Dugazon on meeting him at the ground, "we are not equally matched. It is

easier for me to hit you than you me. Now, I will chalk a circle on your huge belly"—he suited the action to the word—"and all the thrusts made outside it shall not count." In another moment, laughing outright, they were locked in as close an embrace as physical conditions would permit. Notwithstanding an occasional irritability, Desessarts was of a bright and happy nature. His heart seemed to be in proportion to his *ventre*, which attained a circumference of three yards.

Desessarts had scarcely established a footing at the Comédie when preparations were made for the first appearance there of another well-known provincial player. Françoise Marie Antoinette Raucourt, a barber's daughter, was born at Dombasles in 1753. In early life, her father having more children than he could conveniently support, she was adopted by the postmaster of the place, one Sancerotte, who presently became a strolling player. For some years the course of the pair are traceable only at intervals. First we find them at Nancy, where Françoise, liking the sports of childhood better than the study of characters, would have a game of romps with a future comrade. Hissed off the stage at Lyons, M. Raucourt, as the former postmaster called himself, adventurously went to Spain, and at Cadiz his supposed daughter undertook a leading tragedy-part for the first time. It would appear that

after this she played at St. Petersburg. In 1771, at Rouen, she made herself famous by a performance of Euphémie in *Gaston et Bayard*, and in a few months was invited by the Gentlemen of the Chamber to try her fortunes in Paris. Arriving there with M. Raucourt in the spring of 1772, she put herself in the hands of Brizard, who soon came to feel a parental interest in her success.

It would not be easy to convey an adequate idea of the excitement caused by her début, which opened with a performance of *Didon* on the 14th of December. Her range did not include parts requiring delicate sensibility, but in the portraiture of the sterner passions she displayed much of the power and art of Clairon. In addition to this, she was inexpressibly pleasing to the eye, having a finely-proportioned figure, a beautiful face, and a queenly dignity of demeanour. Moved to enthusiasm by her varied attractions, the town rated her at a little more than her real value. It was seriously contended that she surpassed all her predecessors. Dumesnil, Vestris, and the Sainvals found themselves eclipsed. Her praises were loudly sung in the periodicals and correspondence of the time. Bachaumont hailed her as a veritable prodigy; Grimm predicted that she would be the "gloire immortelle" of the French stage; another declared that the annihilation of the British fleet alone could have produced a deeper sensa-

tion than her acting. Nor did the Court fail to echo this verdict of Paris upon her. Louis XV., despite his indifference to tragedy, sat out her Didon to the end, presented her to the Dauphiness as the Queen of Carthage, and gave her an order for reception at the Comédie and fifty louis. Madame Dubarri was not slow to follow his majesty's example. "Permit me," she said to the actress, "to make you a present. Which would you prefer, three dresses for your private use, or a *robe de théâtre?*" "Madame," was the reply, "I will take the latter, as in that case the public will profit by your goodness as well as myself." Nothing, in a word, was wanting to the success of the new *sociétaire.* From an early hour in the morning the bureau of the Comédie was besieged, and a few enterprising persons made large profits by buying tickets at the usual price and selling them by auction from scaffolds in the streets.

Before long, however, the enthusiasm she had excited began to cool. Her popularity seems to have been enhanced at first by an unsullied reputation off the stage. "I understand," writes Grimm, "that this charming creature, so inspiring in the theatre, is very simple in private life, occupying with girlish amusements the time not set apart for study." Idolized by all, she was approached, it is almost certain, by none. M. Raucourt, an excellent swordsman, announced his

intention to challenge any spark who might make dishonouring advances to his adopted daughter, and the virtue thus protected became so notorious that Bachaumont occasionally felt himself called upon to note that it continued to hold out. It did so only for a short time. Voltaire, writing to the Duc de Richelieu, adverted to a calumnious rumour that during her stay in Spain she had been the mistress of a grandee. D'Alembert, the Raucourts, the Princesse de Beauvan, and the Marquis de Ximenès were at dinner with the Duke when the letter came to hand. Richelieu asked the Marquis to read it aloud. Ximenès complied, proceeding until he had uttered the sentence in question, and then abruptly stopping. Much commotion ensued; the actress fainted, M. Raucourt swore that he would run the patriarch through the body, and the Princesse de Beauvan called the maladroit Marquis a fool. D'Alembert reported the incident to Voltaire, who handsomely expressed regret for having taken notice of the rumour, addressed a variety of pleasing madrigals to Raucourt, and doubtless advised Richelieu to be more cautious in future with what were intended to be private letters. But the scene at the Duke's soon came to be noised about; the actress's many lovers took courage; all her protestations were discredited. Nothing, as Fleury observes, is more dangerous to chastity than such a want of faith, nothing more dis-

heartening than to make sacrifices in which the world does not believe. In the result, M. Raucourt notwithstanding, she recklessly formed profligate connexions, first with the Duc d'Aiguillon, and lived as an opulent lady of fashion. From that moment she had to contend with an increasing coolness on the part of the pit. Darlings of the aristocracy were not to the liking of men with whom hatred of the aristocracy was fast becoming a species of madness.

Mingled with the criticisms passed upon the acting of Mlle. Raucourt at the outset were some vague rumours as to the character and purpose of a play just accepted at the theatre. Beaumarchais, arousing himself to a perception of the actual bent of his powers, had at length abandoned the lugubrious drama for comedy of a sportively satirical kind, and the *Barbier de Séville* now awaited rehearsal. In the first instance, as a means of giving effect to his admiration of tonadillas, the piece was written as a comic opera for the Italian players, who, however, rejected it with unusual promptitude. Not only did it bear a superficial resemblance to Sédaine's *On ne s'avise jamais de tout*, produced at their theatre in 1761, but the leader of the company, Clairval, an ex-barber, was pleased to recognize in the chief personage a sarcastic reflection of himself. Rarely had the influence of Molière been more clearly proved than it was by the *Barbier de Séville* in its

ultimate form. *Le Sicilien*—described by Voltaire as the first one-act French piece with grace and gallantry in it—supplied him with hints for nearly all the characters; the pretty scene between Cléante and Angélique in the second act of the *Malade Imaginaire* is substantially reproduced, and the style bears ample evidence of having been modelled upon that of the master in his lighter mood. But these borrowings, which could scarcely escape the notice of any frequenter of the Comédie Française, did not prove incompatible with a really high degree of originality. Beaumarchais, like Shakspere, could allow himself to be inspired without sinking to the level of a plagiarist. His *Barbier de Séville* is pervaded by an animation and brilliancy peculiar to himself, while the principal figures it brings before us—Figaro, Almaviva, Rosine, Bartholo, Don Bazile, and La Jeunesse—have an individuality and colouring of their own. Especially is this true of the ingenious barber, who may be deemed worth all the conventional Crispins and Merlins of the Paris stage put together. In substance, however, the piece is one of intrigue, a cleverly woven imbroglio rather than a collection of portraits. If the author sought to delineate Spanish character he was signally unsuccessful, but this was at best a slight blemish in a work which otherwise deserves classical rank in French comedy.

Nevertheless, the players showed some courage in

resolving to produce the piece. Beaumarchais had lately incurred so large a measure of public odium that nothing from his pen was likely to obtain an unprejudiced consideration. Pâris-Duverney, it seems, died in 1770, leaving a paper to the effect that he owed the dramatist 15,000 francs, and was desirous that 75,000 francs should be lent to him for eight years without interest. But the sole legatee, a Comte de Lablache, denounced the signature as a forgery. He confessedly hated Beaumarchais as a lover loves his mistress, and that hatred was to be gratified at all hazards. Beaumarchais asked that the accusation might be stated in the regular form, but the Count, not liking to give him the chance of proving his innocence, simply called upon the tribunals to annul the statement of accounts in question. His petition being rejected, he pertinaciously appealed against their decision to the superior court, whose judgment was now being awaited. "Il faut que Beaumarchais soit payé ou pendu," said the Prince de Conti. "If I win the case," retorted the dramatist, hearing of the remark, "I think my adversary should also pay *cordialement* un peu de sa personne." Meanwhile, to further his own interests, the Count called the Grub-street of Paris to his aid; Beaumarchais found himself branded far and wide as a forger, and the death of a second wife of his —more than half of whose fortune, by the way, consisted

in a life-annuity—was generously ascribed to slow poisoning. Nor did some of this mud fail to stick. Beaumarchais, already obnoxious to the populace by reason of his progress at Court, became what Grimm calls the horror of all Paris—a circumstance distinctly unfavourable to the chances of any comedy brought out under his name.

Le Barbier de Séville, however, was not to appear as soon as the players anticipated. It had yet to undergo a careful revision, and the author met with misfortunes which could not but unfit him for such a task. Mlle. Ménard, one of the opéra singers, was living under the protection of the Duc de Chaulnes, who laboured under a violence of temper hardly compatible with sanity. Finding that she had transferred her affections to Beaumarchais, he fiercely determined to run his rival through the body, and for this purpose went one morning to the Louvre as the latter, by virtue of the most important of his offices, was dealing with cases under the game laws. "I mean to kill you, to tear out your heart, to drink your life's blood," he hissed when they were alone. "What complaint," asked Beaumarchais, "can you have against me? I have not seen you for six months." "No explanations; come out at once." Beaumarchais saw that he was in an awkward position. In swordsmanship and coolness he had an immense advantage over his adversary, and it was certain that by killing a peer, even such a peer

as the Duc de Chaulnes, he would incur all sorts of pains and penalties. He accordingly tried the effect of a little reasoning in the matter, although the Duke's utterances and gesticulations left no doubt that it would be useless. "Hold," he said, "when a man wants to fight he does not talk so much. Come to dinner at my house, and if you are not restored to your senses by four o'clock our quarrel shall then be settled by arms." Chaulnes, anxious to keep his intended victim in sight, at once consented. But even the presence of Beaumarchais' sisters could not induce him to smother his rage. He suddenly attempted to stab Beaumarchais with a sword, and, having been disarmed by the servants, tore out a large quantity of his hair. Beaumarchais then lost his self-command; he struck his assailant in the face with all the strength he could summon. "What!" exclaimed Chaulnes, "strike a duke, a peer!" In another moment they were locked in a terrible struggle, and it is difficult to say what might have happened if a commissaire had not come upon the scene. In the end both men were sent to a State prison for some weeks, though the nature of Beaumarchais' offence is not very clear. During his incarceration he received a piece of news which might well have plunged him into despair. The decision of the Court of First Instance respecting the Duverney bequest had been reversed on the appeal. In other

words, the superior court declared him to be a forger, and everything he possessed would become the property of the Crown. He seemed to have lived in vain; obloquy and ruin stared him in the face.

From this fall he rose with "added strength and glory." Buoyant, resourceful, and tenacious of purpose, he registered a vow to re-establish his broken credit, and was not slow to perceive a means of attaining that end. The day had gone against him upon the report of a judicial functionary named Goëzman, whose wife had been heard to declare that they could not live decently on their pay if they did not contrive to "plumer la poule sans la faire crier." In an early stage of the case, apprised of this curious venality, Beaumarchais had lent her one hundred louis, a watch of equal value, and fifteen louis as a fee for her secretary, on the understanding that if he were defeated all save the fifteen louis should be returned. Returned the one hundred louis and the watch were, but Beaumarchais presently discovered that instead of giving the fifteen louis to the secretary, Madame Goëzman had put them into her own pocket. Now, the Parliament was that which, composed of Court-parasites, had been thrust into the place of the ancient Parliament three years previously by Maupeou; and the dramatist, mindful of the widespread indignation excited by that stroke of arbitrary power, saw that

by convicting Goëzman of corrupt practices he might bring over the whole of the people to support him in an attempt to overthrow the judgment just pronounced. It was a dangerous enterprise for anybody to undertake, but dangers, like difficulties, served only to confirm his resolution. He applied to Madame Goëzman for the return of the fifteen louis. Her reply was precisely what might have been expected. M. de Beaumarchais had offered her presents in order to influence her husband's report, but without effect. Goëzman, manifestly in great alarm, applied for a lettre de cachet against his assailant, and, failing to procure one, denounced him as having indirectly attempted to interfere with the course of justice. Beaumarchais, whose life was now at stake, instantly proceeded to state his case in those memoirs or *factums* which are always regarded as the best proof of his powers. No juridicial writings have ever produced so deep an impression. In all quarters they were read and re-read with savage joy. Goëzman and his wife were reviled, jeered at, and accepted as types of a species. Louis Quinze, it was remarked, had destroyed the old Parliament; Quinze louis would destroy the new. No less remarkable was the effect of the memoirs upon the current estimate of the author. Paris rang with praises of his courage, determination, and literary gifts. It was almost forgotten that he had been

regarded as a poisoner, a forger, and a hanger-on at Court. "What a man!" wrote Voltaire to D'Alembert; "he unites everything—humour, seriousness, argument, gaiety, force, pathos, every kind of eloquence." Again, obviously in allusion to a remark that in the many-sided author another Voltaire had arisen, he says of the memoirs—"They abound in wit; I fancy, however, that more was needed to produce *Zaïre* and *Mérope*."

But it remained to be seen whether the Parliament would not punish the intrepid author by holding him guilty of the offence of which he was accused. Pending their decision in that matter, it appears, he did little or nothing with the *Barbier de Séville*, although the players had become poorer and poorer in fresh matter. Even on the hundredth anniversary of Molière's death they could offer no better tribute to his memory than two of the weakest pieces of the year. *Régulus*, tragedy, by Dorat, brought the patience of the pit to a test it could not withstand, but the credit of the author was redeemed by the afterpiece, *La Feinte par Amour*, in which a mistress discovers the passion of an apparently indifferent lover by means of a portrait, secretly painted by him, of herself. Marie Antoinette and the Comtesse de Provence crept incognito to the theatre, but were soon recognized by the audience. "Lorsque," says Dorat in some lines addressed to the former on the incident—

Lorsque vous trompez les yeux
Le cœur des François vous devine.

Next came a tragedy, *Orphanis*, by Blin de St. Maur, afterwards censor royal. Laharpe criticized the tragedy with considerable acrimony, probably because its author had spoken contemptuously of his *Eloge de Racine*. St. Maur was not to be attacked with impunity. One afternoon, as Laharpe, dressed with scrupulous care, was strutting along on his way to a dinner, he had the misfortune to encounter his victim, who gave him a sound caning. No duel between them, however, seems to have followed.

Early in 1774, according to Bachaumont, the rumour went forth that the *Barbier de Séville* was about to be represented. This rumour may have been well-founded, but before it could be verified the attention of the author was diverted to other and more important matters. The judges were about to give their decision on the charge brought against him by Goëzman, a decision that would make or mar him. The anxiety with which that decision was looked forward to can hardly be described. Beaumarchais was still regarded as the defender of oppressed liberty, his cause as that of the public at large. The judges, though convinced of the guilt of the Goëzmans, ardently wished to send the detested memoir-writer into exile or to the pillory, but were restrained by a fear that such a sentence would provoke a serious disturbance. On the 26th

February, after a long sitting, they hit upon a sort of middle course. Goëzman was "placed out of court" —in other words, branded with disgrace. Madame Goëzman and Beaumarchais were "blamed," the former being ordered to return the fifteen louis. The sentence upon Beaumarchais, which declared him "infamous," excited general indignation. His door was literally besieged by sympathizing friends; his table was covered with letters of ardent sympathy; the Prince de Conti and the Duc de Chartres gave a brilliant fête in his honour. In these favourable circumstances he was about to reply to his judges, when the king, anxious to see the agitation at an end, ordered him to discontinue the memoirs, but promised to rehabilitate him if he should satisfactorily fulfil a delicate trust. Morande, the "Journalist in Armour," was on the point of publishing in London some libellous Memoirs of Madame Dubarri. The English Government had consented to his removal by a body of French police on the condition that it should be accomplished in secrecy, but Morande, apprised of his danger, defeated the plan by publicly representing himself as a political exile. M. de Beaumarchais should be reinstated in his civil position if he induced the libeller to suppress the book. The dramatist both reluctantly and joyfully undertook the mission, and the production of the *Barbier de Séville* was again put off *sine die*.

CHAPTER V.

1774—1778.

In the spring of 1757 the theatrical company in the service of ex-King Stanislaus at Nancy gave a performance of the *Glorieux* for the début of an actor of the mature age of seven. It would seem that the announcement excited much interest; the theatre was full, and Stanislaus, accompanied by his mistress, Madame de Boufflers, appeared in his box. According to the Comte de Tressan, the débutant was the son of M. Fleury, formerly of the Comédie Française, and at present the manager of the Nancy Theatre. In his infancy the boy was confided to the care of a nurse, who, while regularly receiving a sufficient allowance for his maintenance, lodged him in the Hôpital des Enfants Trouvés. Having been restored to his parents, he began to play parts under his father's eye, and had already earned a certain reputation as Joas in *Athalie* and M. Fleurant in the *Légataire*. On the present occasion, although the performance was for his début, he was to play only the unimportant part of the *laquais mal vêtu*—had only to speak a few lines and take a pinch of snuff.

In due time he came on;—a plump, rosy, black-eyed boy, not quite seven years of age, but with the confidence and self-possession of a veteran. His performance was such as to leave a very favourable impression. He spoke his few lines with ease and correctness; but the pinch of snuff (taken in the most approved manner) gave rise to an irrepressible fit of sneezing. Stanislaus graciously smiled at the mishap, audibly exclaiming, perhaps by way of encouragement, "God bless you, mon enfant!" The benediction was repeated by the pit, and the little actor, brimful of delight, made his best bow. To him the words "sounded like an augury of future success."

The performance over, he was carried to the royal box by the Comte de Tressan. Stanislaus, speaking to him in a reassuring tone, drew him forward, wiped away with his handkerchief a portion of the powder on his face, and conferred upon him a royal kiss. Fleury was surprised that Madame de Boufflers did not immediately follow the example thus set. "All the pretty ladies behind the scenes have kissed and embraced me," he said with a sort of pout. "And I suppose," said Stanislaus, "you expect all other pretty ladies to do the same. Well, let the young cavalier be presented." The young cavalier, without waiting for the ceremony, ran to and kissed her. Madame, with a smile, took him upon her knee. "I think," said Gallissiére, the

chancellor, "that our young friend is likely to become a fine actor." "At least," added the Comte de Tressan, "he has begun well. Baron used to say, 'Tout comédien devrait être élevé sur les genoux des reines.'"

Stanislaus took much interest in the prosperity of the Fleurys, and the boy-actor was frequently included in the society which the ex-King gathered around him at Lunéville and Commercy. M. Fleury does not appear to have had a very exalted notion of his duties as a father. "Fully persuaded," writes the player, "that his son would become a distinguished pupil of the comic Muse, he very much neglected my education. I was taught only to read and write. He maintained that for an actor, especially a comic and provincial actor, this was education enough." However, Fleury was by no means incapable of self-improvement, and the conversation of the men whom he met at Lunéville could not have failed to help him on. But this was not the only way in which he profited by the kindness of Stanislaus. Endowed with considerable power of imitation, he quickly acquired the tone and manners of aristocratic society, that elegant varnish which, as he reminds us, was afterwards called *l'éducation de la peau*. To render his copy complete he would steal unperceived into his father's wardrobe, deck himself in the richest Court dress he could find, and imagine himself to be some exalted personage. His father once surprised

him as, personating the King of France, he said to himself in the mirror, "my dear Stanislaus."

Great was the mortification of Fleury when, on arriving at the age of fifteen, he found a set of characters consisting chiefly of valets marked out by his father for special study. "Think what a stab, crueller than daggers through one's heart" — valets! The paternal yoke began to weigh heavily upon him; he wished to be independent, to soar upon his own wings. Before long an opportunity of realizing his wishes presented itself. A sister, Félicité Fleury, had turned the heads of some officers garrisoned in Nancy, one of whom, the Vicomte Clairval de Passy, was loved by her in return. M. and Madame Fleury, believing that a marriage was out of the question, repelled his advances. He then became dangerously ill, and in the end offered Félicité his hand. Her parents, not a little flattered, gave their consent to the marriage, which was solemnized in due form. On the following day the Vicomte expressed his determination to become an actor under the name of Sainville, "the better to identify himself with his young bride." M. and Madame Fleury were both astonished and annoyed. They had hoped that M. Clairval would have made a Vicomtesse of the actress; as it was, the actress had made an actor of the Vicomte. Fleury, on the contrary, was much pleased with the turn affairs had taken. M. and Madame Sainville

secured an engagement at Geneva, and he obtained leave to accompany them.

While at Geneva the trio were invited by Voltaire to pay him a visit, Madame Sainville having distinguished herself in some of his own pieces. The invitation was gladly accepted, and during their stay at Ferney, which lasted about a fortnight, they were "overwhelmed with kindness" by their host. For that kindness Fleury made a somewhat ungracious return. He ventured one morning to make sport of "that strange sanctuary of genius," the philosopher's voluminous wig. Voltaire turned sharply round, transfixed his little assailant with a glance, and presently said—dividing the syllables clearly—"Per—met—tez moi, monsieur" —a pause—"per—met—tez moi, Monsieur de Fleury, to tell you that I am not royal enough to understand pages' tricks. Remember that at the court of Ferney a wig is respected in consideration of what may happen to be in it." Fleury assumed a mortified and penitent air. "Come," said Voltaire, taking him by the chin, "let me look at you; if I mistake not, there is something in your face that tells me you will be an arrant rogue but a good actor." And so the incident ended. Voltaire attended the rehearsals as well as the performances in his theatre, repeated some of the lines allotted to Lusignan in the grandest style, and gave Fleury an idea of the importance of accurately conceiving a

character. "In your leisure," he said to him at parting, "study earnestly; on the stage, think only of what you are playing. An actor at your age may possess talent, but cannot possibly be a master of his art."

From Geneva the youth returned to Nancy, but the paternal yoke was now more irksome to him than ever, and at length, "furnished with a light wardrobe and a still lighter purse," he left home to turn strolling player. His first engagement was under Madame Nicetti, manageress of the Troyes theatre. Here he received an order to appear at the Comédie Française. He was then twenty-four years of age, "agreeable in his appearance without being good-looking, of middle stature, well-made, active, and slender, distinguished by an elegance of manner and an air of high life in which few could compete with him, and with a lively and intelligent countenance." Brimful of joy, he at once set out for Paris, and on arriving there went to see Lekain. The great tragedian, knowing the elder Fleury, received him as a future comrade, marked out a set of characters for him to study, and enjoined him not to be daunted by obstacles. On the 7th March *Mérope* and the *Fausses Infidelités* were announced, the characters of Egysthe and D'Ermilly by M. Fleury. "This critical event of my theatrical life," he says, "threw me into a state of excitement which I will not attempt to describe. Had it not been for shame, I really believe I should have left

the company to provide another Egysthe. To appear on the stage with Lekain—to play to such a Mérope as Mlle. Dumesnil! When I went on I was quite bewildered; my memory seemed to forsake me; I could not utter a word. Dumesnil contrived to prompt me—

"Est-ce là cette reine auguste et malheureuse?"

This broke the spell; I repeated the line, and from that instant proceeded without trepidation. If Mlle. Dumesnil had been my mother she could not have shown more solicitude towards me. In the intervals between her tirades she reassured me by looks and words; the next moment, with more than the rapidity of lightning, she was Mérope, and the audience were stirred to enthusiasm." In the *Fausses Infidélités* Fleury was more at his ease, but the pit altogether thought him "indifferent," and in a few weeks we find him working hopefully at Lyons (*i*).

He had scarcely left Paris when the theatre was closed on account of the death of Louis XV., which occurred in May. In vivid contrast with this outward mark of respect for his memory was the fierce joy shown by the people at large at the event, and keen observers probably saw that the hopes centred in the accession of Louis XVI. were all but swamped in the feeling now spreading over the country. His majesty's players had no reason to feel deeply grieved by the

change. Louis XV. had never liked the drama, and the company rarely appeared before him at Versailles or Fontainebleau without being chilled by the sight of the wearied expression upon his apathetic face. Lekain and Mlle. Raucourt, perhaps, were the only players who had elicited from him anything like warm praise. On the other hand, Louis XVI. was not indifferent to the charms of their art, while his pleasure-loving wife would not have been reluctant to witness a theatrical performance every day. Nobody, in fact, regretted the death of Louis XV. except those whose interest it injuriously affected. Among them was Beaumarchais, who, having succeeded in the object of his journey to London, had just returned to Paris. "I reflect with astonishment," he writes, "on the strange fate which pursues me. Had the King lived eight days longer in health I should have been restored to the rights of which I have been so unjustly deprived." But this proved only a passing difficulty; another libeller by profession, Angelucci, was on the point of printing in London what purported to be a biography of the Queen, and Beaumarchais received a commission to deal with him as he had done with Morande.

Before noting the result of his new expedition we may glance briefly at what occurred at the theatre during his absence. Louis XVI., it would appear, signalized the opening of his reign by insisting upon

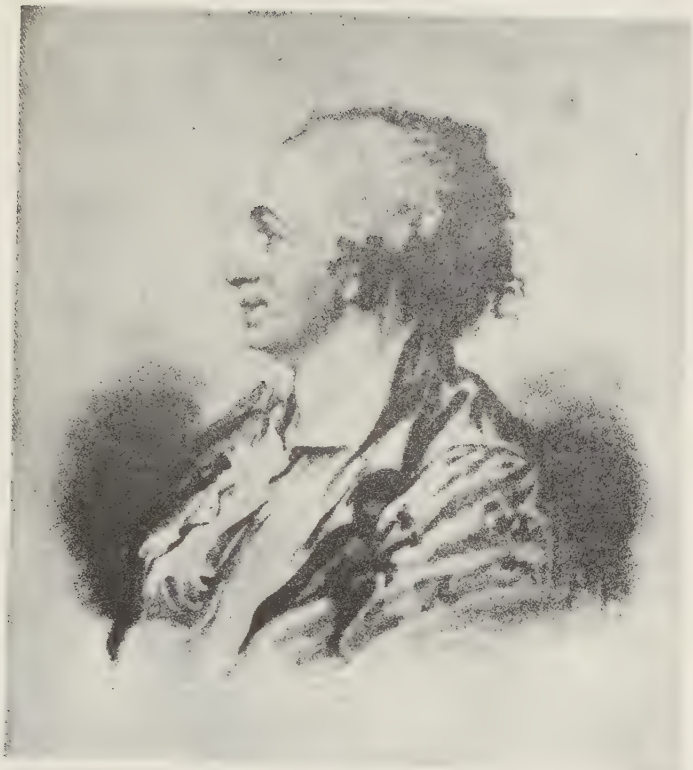
greater vigilance on the part of the censorship. *Monsieur Pétau, ou le Gâteau des Rois*, a piece intended to portray the lower bourgeoisie, was followed by a more decisive illustration of the King's views as to liberty of speech. Perched upon a mock throne, the hero signs several papers, one of which, unknown to himself, is a marriage contract between his daughter and a youth whom he hates. One of the personages had to sing of him—

> Il est des sages de vingt ans,
> Et des étourdis de soixante—

and the lines were applied by most of the audience to the late king. Louis XVI. did not think it expedient to pass over the matter in silence. Crébillon, the censor, was suspended for three months; while the author, Imbert, a disciple of Dorat's, and the player who had sung the words, Mlle. Luzi, were clapped in For l'Evêque. In one respect, however, his majesty showed more good sense. Proscribed by Louis XV. out of a fear that it might suggest unwelcome comparisons, the *Partie de Chasse d'Henri Quatre* was now allowed to appear (November 6), and a characteristic impersonation by Brizard of the King at once gave it a high position in the repertory of the theatre. Michau was to have been played by Feulie, who, however, succumbed to an attack of small-pox a few weeks before the production.

Beaumarchais, having returned to Paris in triumph,

the *Barbier de Séville*, temporarily prohibited by the censor on account of some real or supposed reflections upon the Government, was at length put in rehearsal. Figaro was allotted to Préville, Rosina to Mlle. Doligny, Almaviva to Molé, Bartholo to Desessarts, and La Jeunesse, the old steward, to Dugazon. In his anxiety as to the result, however, the author fell into a mistake which could not but neutralize the advantage of such a cast. He extended the play to five acts, amplified the dialogue, and generally outpainted his picture. In this state the *Barbier* was acted for the first time (February 23). "Never," writes Grimm, "did a *première* bring together a larger assemblage." Everybody was anxious to see a comedy by the author of the eloquent *Mémoires*. If the disappointment of the audience was in proportion to their expectations it must have been past expression. Brilliant in parts, the piece was found decidedly wearisome as a whole, despite the high and varied talents employed in its representation. Nor was this the only mortification it brought upon Beaumarchais. Next morning, probably armed with much-needed alterations, he called at the theatre during a rehearsal of the *Siége de Calais*. "Ah," he writes, "you should have seen the *Barbier's* feeble supporters break up, avert their faces, and take to flight; the women, always so brave when they have anything to protect, smothered up in their *coqueluchons*, and casting down their eyes in confusion,



BEAUMARCHAIS.

the men hastening to each other to make amends for what they had said in favour of my piece. Some of them looked through their glasses on the left as I passed on the right; others, more courageous, but taking care that nobody saw or was likely to see them, drew me into a corner and said, 'How is it that you have deceived us so much?'" For nothing fails like failure. But the derided dramatist was not to be beaten. His buoyant nature again asserted itself. In a few hours, alive to his mistake, he restored the piece to its original dimensions, struck out all the superfluous dialogue, and imparted additional pungency to what he retained. Represented in its amended form—that in which it has come down to us—the *Barbier de Séville* met with a very different fate. Paris basked eagerly in the sunshine of its unforced gaiety and wit, especially when, as in the tirade upon "justice, reason, and authority," they were pressed into the service of satire. Hissed at first, it now had what Madame du Deffand calls an "extravagant success." Beaumarchais, of course, was in the best possible spirits; he printed the comedy as one "représentée et tombée" at the Théâtre Français, and in the preface, perhaps to amuse himself, affirmed "with astounding *aplomb*" that he had merely reduced the piece from five acts to four.

Much less fortunate were the players in their next ventures. In a "moment de distraction" they accepted

a tragedy by one Beausobre, *Les Arsacides*, originally printed in 1756 as a *Stratonice*, but hitherto rejected at the theatre. Molière's liveliest "farces" had never aroused more obstreperous merriment. It was proposed to drop the curtain at the end of the second act, but the audience were too much amused to let that be done. Beausobre gravely proposed on the morrow to extend the piece to seven acts. In a few weeks from this the company found themselves in another difficulty. Having been called upon to give a dramatic performance at Versailles in honour of the birth of a Prince, they decided, by a strange want of judgment, to play a tragedy not yet produced, the *Connétable de Bourbon*, by one Guibert. In addition to being ill-written throughout, it illustrated a story of which the reigning dynasty, to say nothing of the people at large, had little reason to be proud. Louis XVI. was visibly annoyed; and the august throng about him cried shame upon his own players for favouring a piece which, if represented in Paris, would have added fuel to the flame of anti-monarchical feeling.

"It is whispered," Bachaumont writes, "that M. Rousseau de Genève, tired of his repose at Ermenonville, is about to reappear before the world, and that to do so with greater *éclat* he has chosen the Comédie Française." This turned out to be true, although in an *Essai sur les Spectacles*, victoriously answered by Marmontel, he had

vehemently denounced such entertainments. Some time before this, it appears, he had embodied the story of Pygmalion and Galatea in a single prose scene, depicting with warmth of imagination and voluptuous fervour the sentiments of the sculptor for the statue. The work had been stolen from him and secretly printed, and now, thirsting for applause, he gave his consent to its being played at the Comédie Française. Its own merit, joined to the fact that he was the author of the *Contrat Social*, assured its success; but the charm which seems to have stolen over the minds of the audience as they witnessed it must have been due to the acting. "It is impossible," writes Laharpe, "to imagine a more seductive picture than Mlle. Raucourt on the pedestal at the moment when the veil fell away from her. Her head was that of Venus, and her leg, half-discovered, that of Diana." In *Pygmalion*, at any rate, the audience could not so far resist the influence of her beauty and talent as to manifest their customary ill-will towards her. Though Rousseau (who composed the overture) said he did not wish to receive anything for the piece, his share of receipts was regularly sent to him—with what result is not known.

His majesty's players here involved themselves in a controversy with a man who in one respect presented a strong resemblance to the philospher of Geneva. This was Louis Sebastien Mercier, son of a tradesman

in Paris, and formerly professor of rhetoric at the Collége de Bordeaux. Five years previously, after trying his hand to little purpose at héroïdes and romances, he wrote *L'An* 2440, which speedily brought him into notice. In addition to revealing rare literary power, it was a book exactly suited to the temper of the times. Its hero, a Frenchman of the eighteenth century, goes to sleep for 670 years, and on waking up finds himself in a state of society which he would have thought too good to be possible. Reason and virtue and justice hold absolute sway; priest and nobles, with the abuses they brought in their train, have vanished into space. It may appear strange that such a work should have passed the censorship, but its real tendency was not seen until the mischief had been done. Mercier united to his anti-religious and anti-monarchical prejudices a mania for paradox which Jean Jacques himself could scarcely have outvied. His ideas on all subjects were to be different from those of anybody else. For one thing, he maintained that painting and sculpture were useless. Did not artists petrify everything they attempted to represent? On their canvas the stream had no murmur, the foliage no rustle, the breeze no breath. "Look at those combatants in marble; they raise their arms, but they never strike!" Indeed, the player's art was more estimable than that of the painter and sculptor. But the players could not reanimate

nature without the aid of poetry. By poetry he did not mean the stuff usually designated by that word. Writers of poetry in prose were the only true poets. Perrault's stories were worth more than the *Iliad* and the *Odyssey* put together. Malherbe, Boileau, and Racine had ruined French poetry. Molière was entitled to more respect, since, although he wrote in measure, he would occasionally display a contempt for rules, as in the line,

Mais elle bat ses gens, et ne les *paie* point.

M. de Voltaire, while submitting to the fetters of rhyme, had introduced many salutary innovations on the stage, but had not pushed them quite far enough. Modern history, so rich in events, contrasts, and the ideas created by the march of civilization, should be the chief, if not the only, quarry of the dramatist. The time was not far distant when the players would substitute elevated prose for alexandrines, when the statuesque figures of antiquity would be exchanged for flesh-and-blood personages, when the plays of Corneille and Racine would be relegated to the nursery. Mercier had no doubt that of this dramatic revolution he was "predestined to be the Luther," and as a first blow he sent to the Comédie Française a number of pieces written on the English and German models. But the players, having been educated in what he scornfully called the "school of the versifiers," were not of the same way of

thinking, and only one of his pieces, *Natalie*, was accepted. Before it could be brought out he published an *Essai sur l'Art Dramatique*, in which, not content with expounding his theories, he glanced at the Comédie Française in effect as an asylum of bad taste. In reply the players revoked his free admission and put his play on the shelf. Mercier's indignation at their reprisals knew no bounds. He brought the matter before the Council, and, determined to plead his cause in person, made himself an advocate at Rheims. The actors, however, had influence enough to put a stop to the proceedings,—yet another proof of the corruptness of French tribunals under the old *régime* (*j*).

This was the signal for a series of fierce attacks on the Comédie. Most of the dramatic authors of Paris went over to Mercier with surprising ardour and unanimity. His cause, they said, was that of every man who had written for the Comédie Française. The actors, evidently labouring under the impression that the creation of a work was of insignificant importance as compared with the interpretation, had for some time, it was alleged, treated the dramatists with provoking disdain; had cruelly sported with their feelings by capriciously inverting the order of received pieces, and on more than one occasion, in order to make themselves richer, had laboured to bring a piece within the rules. In support of these accusations Sédaine publicly related

the history of his last play, Molé found himself held up to reprobation for his conduct in regard to the *Chérusques*, and Lekain was accused of having played his worst for the purpose of ruining a play which he disliked. Palissot and Louvay de Lasoussaye next rushed into print with a detailed account of new grievances. In the previous March the former had sent to the theatre *Les Courtisanes*, a comedy of considerable literary merit. The actors rejected it, ostensibly on the ground that it was indelicate, but really, the author suspected, because he was the avowed enemy of their friends the philosophers. In reply to the ostensible reason he applied for and obtained the *approbation* of the censor, M. de Crébillon, not, perhaps, the person best able to discriminate between decency and indecency. Nevertheless, the company held to their previous decision, at the same time addressing to him an offensive letter. In consideration of his feelings, they said, the first refusal had been based on the indecency of the piece. But the *Courtisanes* possessed faults of another kind. It might be acted if M. Palissot could throw into it—1, action; 2, interest; 3, taste; 4, character." Naturally incensed at all this, he printed the play, first as the *Courtisanes*, and afterwards, having regard to the charge of indelicacy, as *L'Ecole des Mœurs*. Such, in brief, was Palissot's story. Louvay de Lasoussaye's indictment was much

heavier. For ten years the production of an *Alcidonis* from his pen had been put off from time to time, simply because he would not cringe to the actors. Forced at length by the influence of others to play it, they mutilated the piece until it looked like a burlesque, dressed the characters in ridiculously inappropriate costumes, and finally sent him an account setting forth that, instead of being indebted to him, they had lost one hundred and one livres, eight sous, and one denier by his play. Cailhava, who in consequence of a quarrel with Molé had been treated like Mercier, discharged a volley of epigrams and tirades at the actors, crowning all by a suggestion which became the rallying cry of the insurgents—"Let us have a second Théâtre Français."

Before long the authors' attack upon the Comédie narrowed itself to the most important point, the payment for dramatic work. Beaumarchais had hitherto been neutral in the quarrel, partly out of good-will towards the players, who had treated him well enough, but chiefly because he wished to give all his thoughts to other matters. Again in favour at Court, he saw in the fratricidal war between England and America an opportunity of improving his fortunes. "If the colonists are no match for the British troops in military efficiency," he wrote to the King, "they will certainly win their independence. Now is the time for dealing

a heavy blow at our ancient enemy; the colonists should have the support of France." Louis XVI. yielded to these representations; and the author of the *Barbier de Séville*, setting up a firm under the style and title of Roderigue Hortalez and Co., became the sole or principal agent in surreptitiously providing the Americans with arms, ammunition, and ships. In the earlier stages of his new business, however, he consented, at the instance of the Duc de Richelieu, who had faith in the clearness and impartiality of his judgment, to arbitrate between the authors and the players, his decision to be binding upon both parties. His first step was to apply for the books of the theatre, but the company, at least jealous of the secrets of their house, declined to comply with his request. "Never mind," he thought; "they have yet to reckon with me for the *Barbier*, and then I shall be in a position to decide."

It was at this point that a most promising young player underwent the ordeal of a début. In or about 1770, it appears, a bright-eyed and lively little girl might frequently have been seen to steal behind the scenes of the Comédie Française, and, placing herself in some out-of-the-way corner, gaze with mingled awe and admiration upon the great players as they made their entrances and their exits. Her father seems to have had some employment in the theatre, and she

had already distinguished herself in amateur performances. By and by she attracted the notice of Préville, who undertook to instruct her for the stage. "And never," writes Fleury, "did pupil prove more worthy of such a master. The young actress did not master intuitively the secrets of an art which cannot be taught; but the great comedian, charmed with her precocious intelligence, facilitated her acquirement of those elements of diction, the *solfèggi* of speech, which are indispensable to a career on the stage."

Fifteen and a half years of age, but seemingly older, this girl, by name Louise Contat, appeared at the Comédie as Atalide in *Bajazet* on the 3rd February. Both her face and figure were deemed "exquisite;" and if her arms were not quite so fine as those of Madame Vestris she managed them with sufficient grace to conceal the fact. Her first début does not seem to have created any effect. Laharpe thought she had but little talent; Grimm pronounced her "mediocre." Subsequently she played Zaïre and Junie, but with the same result. In truth, she had no talent for tragedy, and it was only in compliance with the regulations of the theatre that she undertook such parts. In comedy of the light and vivacious kind, however, she soon fixed the attention of the playgoers, as nothing but experience was needed to make her console old playgoers for the retirement of Mlle. Dangeville.

Her rare talents being more than suspected in the theatre, a powerful little cabal was soon organized to obstruct her progress. In the first instance they pitted against her a Mlle. Vadé, who, though of prepossessing appearance, proved inferior to her even in the *jeunes princesses*. Préville took advantage of this circumstance to secure for his pupil a place in the company. In no wise discouraged by this defeat, the cabal, with Mlles. Fanier and Luzi at their head, availed themselves of their seniority to exclude her from parts which they would not have accepted themselves, but out of which she was likely to make theatrical capital. If anything, however, this continued enmity did her more good than harm. "It stimulated her," says Fleury, "to prove how much she had been wronged. She exerted herself to give importance to the insignificant parts allotted to her. She acted under a sense of the injustice with which she had been treated, and that kind of feeling is a never-failing spur to the young artist."

During Mlle. Contat's début, as though to show how much pressed they were for novelties, the company brought out two gloomy drames which they had previously rejected—*Lorédan*, by Fontanelle, and *L'Ecole des Mœurs*, by Fenouillot de Falbaire. Each of these pieces was enough to create a strong prejudice against the class they represented. *Lorédan*, which was divided

into four acts, with as many changes of decoration, turns upon the poisoning of a youth by his father. It fell at the first performance, although Lekain had charge of the principal character. In the *Ecole des Mœurs* we have a father and his two sons seeking the hand of a young girl. Simultaneously, unknown to each other, they attempt to carry her off; there is a fight in the dark, and the wicked father, having received a mortal wound, repents of his errors, gives the girl to the more favoured of the two sons, and then serenely expires. In detail, it is said, this play was more revolting than in plan. "How is it," asked Marie Antoinette of Lekain as he bowed her to her coach, "that so detestable a thing should have been received?" "Madame," pleasantly replied the tragedian, "that is the secret of the Comédie."

Mlle. Dumesnil, the most natural and powerful of queens, withdrew in the following May. In spite of the formidable rivalry of Clairon, she had remained unapproachable in some of the characters previously associated with her name. Among the best of her "creations" were Sémiramis in Voltaire's tragedy, Clytemnestre in *Oreste*, and Marguerite d'Anjou in Laharpe's *Comte de Warwick*. Now and then she made an excursion into the domain of serious comedy, and in parts like Lachaussée's Gouvernante was completely at her ease. In *Esope à la Cour*, as we learn from the

Old Amateur, she played the mother of Rhodope, a comparatively subordinate personage, with sufficient feeling and skill to step into the foreground of the picture. When, in the course of her complaint to Esope of the wretchedness of her daughter in the midst of opulence, and having said, with a *bonhomie* at once pleasing and impressive—

J'ai loué cet habit pour paraître un peu brave,

she uttered in an accent so true and pathetic the subsequent line—

Pour m'avoir méconnue en suis-je moins sa mère,

the whole of the audience was visibly moved. Unlike Clairon and Lekain, she aimed at magnificence rather than partial historical accuracy in the matter of costume, delighting to array herself in all the bravery of satin and velvet and diamonds. It is said of her dress as Athalie or Sémiramis that only a few trifling alterations were needed to make it resemble that of the Queen of France at State ceremonies. Off the stage, it is pleasant to find, Mlle. Dumesnil was distinguished by a dignified simplicity of manner, an unostentatious mode of living, a peculiar indifference to flattery, and a readiness to help less fortunate members of her profession. Her modest pension from the theatre after her retirement was stopped in 1792, but she seems to have saved enough to pass the evening of her days in

moderate comfort at Boulogne-sur-Mer, where she died on the 20th of February, 1803, at the age of ninety. Not long previously she had been before the public as the authoress of a somewhat acrimonious reply to the *Mémoires* of Mlle. Clairon. It would seem that the "bonne Dumesnil," as Voltaire called her, remained on the stage a little too long. "Mlle. Dumesnil's retirement," wrote one of her most fervent admirers, Grimm, at the time of that event, "has created but a slight impression. She is not regretted, for the reason that she has been regretted some years. Nevertheless," he adds, "the memory of this actress will endure as long as the French theatre. We shall never see Mérope, or Agrippine, or Sémiramis without recalling to mind how admirable she was in parts of this kind. She has contributed little to the progress of art, but has cultivated it with a *caractère original.*"

Immediately after the disappearance of Dumesnil the Comédie Française lost the services of Mlle. Raucourt, though in very different circumstances. For some time past the young actress had been made painfully conscious of the laxity of her hold upon the town. Mistress of one or more of the noblesse, living in the most extravagant style, and ostentatiously driving about Paris and to the stage-door in a luxurious equipage, she daily added fuel to the hatred of the populace, who now took a malicious pleasure in assailing her with

hisses even in most striking scenes. In Hermione she had nearly been driven from the stage, and her success as Galatea served to protect her only for a few days. To make matters worse, she had contracted debts amounting to 100,000 crowns, and her titled lovers were not so far infatuated with her as to make her solvent. Now, persecuted by creditors, and believing it was impossible to subdue the public opposition, she resolved upon flight; and at the beginning of June it was announced that the whereabouts of Mlle. Raucourt were not known. "It was reserved for our days," writes Bachaumont, "to see the most brilliant actress of the Comédie Française a bankrupt"—the brilliant actress who less than four years previously, at Versailles, had been presented by the late King to Marie Antoinette as "Queen Dido herself."

By referring to the Dauphiness of that day I am reminded of the marked favour which she extended to the leading member of the company. Desirous of husbanding his resources, anxious to visit his old master as often as possible at Ferney, and convinced, perhaps, that it was good policy for an actor to absent himself at times from Paris, Lekain appeared at the Comédie Française at longer and longer intervals. This was a severe blow to all lovers of theatrical art, and on one occasion, after a performance of the *Orphelin de la Chine*, he received a public intimation that he "did not play

enough." Such, too, was the opinion of the Gentlemen of the Chamber, for they refused him leave of absence when, in the course of the summer, he wished to set off for Ferney. But the Queen—"enchanted," we are told, "by his acting in *Tancrède*"—overruled their objections to her own loss, and Voltaire was not denied the pleasure of having the "French Garrick" under his hospitable roof.

It is not difficult to say what the chief subject of their conversation was. The poet's attitude towards Shakspere had undergone an important change. In 1745, Laplace, encouraged by the interest shown in English literature since the appearance of the *Lettres Philosophiques*, began to produce a series of translations or analyses of Shaksperean plays under the title of the *Théâtre Anglais*. "Let us not condemn," he said, after a glowing panegyric of the original, "what our grandchildren may applaud." From that time, repugnant as many features of the romantic drama were to a nation trained from infancy to revere Corneille and Racine, Shakspere found an extending circle of admirers in Paris, with the Président Hénault as its most prominent representative. Voltaire watched this rising idolatry with profound uneasiness. He feared that it would end in the overthrow or a modification of the dramatic school in whose principles he had invariably held so robust and self-denying a faith. Full of this idea, he

at length threw the weight of his influence into the opposite scale. Without retracting his former criticism, he lost few opportunities of exposing what he deemed the barbarisms, the puerilities, the indecencies, and the extravagances of the English dramatist. In the preface to *Sémiramis*, as everybody knows, he said that *Hamlet*, while abounding in traits worthy of the highest genius, might be taken for the work of a "drunken savage." "Long ago," he wrote to Horace Walpole in 1768, "I said that if Shakspere had come into the world in the time of Addison his genius would have had that elegance and purity which make Addison so worthy of commendation. I said that his genius was his own, that his faults were those of his age. He was precisely like Lope de Vega and Calderon. His was a fine nature, but one utterly uncultivated. He had no regularity, no sense of propriety, no art. Lowness and grandeur, buffoonery and sublimity, are found in his works side by side. His tragedy is a chaos with a hundred flashes of light." And the fear underlying all this—a fear that uncritical admiration for Shakspere might lead French dramatists to adopt his method—was gathering new force when Lekain arrived at Ferney. With the aid of the Comte de Catuêlan and Fontaine-Malherbe, Letourneur, the translator of Young's *Night Thoughts* and Hervey's *Meditations among the Tombs* (both of which works, by the way, delighted the most frivolous

of nations), had begun to produce a complete translation of the Shaksperean drama, at the same time sneering at the school of tragedy to which Voltaire belonged. Few works could have excited greater enthusiasm among men of letters. "It is long," wrote Grimm, "since we have had anything which has deserved more criticism and praise, on which discussion has been more animated, and on which public opinion has been more divided and uncertain."

Nearly eighty-two years of age, but with his unequalled power of mockery as yet unimpaired, Voltaire resolved to split a lance in behalf of the threatened school. He addressed to the Academy a couple of letters designed to expose the enormities of Shakspere. That he was at white-heat on the subject there can be no doubt. "Have you read," he writes to D'Argental, "the two volumes of this fellow Letourneur, in which he seeks to make us regard Shakspere as the only model of true tragedy? He styles him the *dieu du théâtre*. He sacrifices all Frenchmen, without exception, to his idol, just as of old they sacrificed pigs to Ceres. He does not deign even to mention Corneille or Racine. Have you a hatred sufficiently vigorous for this impudent imbecile? France does not contain sufficient cuffs and dunces' caps and pillories for such a rascal. The blood dances in my old veins as I write of him. The dreadful thing is that the monster has a following in

France. Worse than all, it was I who first spoke of this Shakspere—I who first showed to the French a few pearls which I had found in this enormous dungheap. I did not expect that I should one day be helping to tread under foot the crowns of Racine and Corneille in order to adorn the brow of a barbarian player." Again to D'Argental five days later: "The abomination of desolation is in the temple of the Lord. Lekain tells me that young Paris is in favour of Letourneur; that English scaffolds and stews are ousting the tragedies of Racine and the noble scenes of Corneille; that there is nothing great or decent at Paris except the Gilles (clown) of London; that, in a word, a prose tragedy is coming in which a meeting of butchers promises to have a marvellous effect. I have seen the end of reason and taste." In his treatise to the Academy, which was delivered by D'Alembert on the 25th of August, he instituted a comparison between the French and English stages, declaring as he went that Shakspere, if a Thespis, rose at times to the level of Sophocles, but was so far insensible to the dignity of tragedy as to introduce and assign appropriate language to the dregs of the people. Never had the power of Voltaire over the minds of his countrymen been more conclusively proved than it was here. "Either Shakspere or Racine," it was said, "must remain master of the field." Victory declared itself in favour of the latter. Romanticism, though brought

within measurable reach of acceptance, was put off for nearly half a century.

Following this excitement came two new candidates for histrionic honours. Eldest son of a merchant at Marseilles, Jean Albonis was born there in 1747. He was brought up at the Collége de l'Oratoire, and, having shown a remarkable talent for declamation, was selected to pronounce the discourse at the end of the collegiate year. His education completed, it was proposed that he should rejoin an elder brother in the colonies, and a M. de Lasalle, formerly French consul in the Levant, gave him valuable instruction in the principles of commerce. Unfortunately for this project, an aunt, Madame Audibert, introduced him to the Duc de Richelieu, who took him to Paris as secretary. Prominent among the private theatres in the capital was one in Rue de Popincourt, where Albonis played Crispin in the *Folies Amoureuses.* He at once fell in love with the stage, exchanged the name of Albonis for that of Dazincourt, and started for Brussels as an actor. Hannetaire, the director of the theatre in that city, tried to divert him from his resolution, but on hearing him recite was obliged to allow that he had not made a mistake. Dazincourt's first essays on a public theatre were as Hector in the *Joueur* and the Crispin already mentioned. "Never," said Hannetaire from the pit, "has a début been more promising," and the audience in

general, with some of the players, echoed his opinion. Five years afterwards, the Duc de Richelieu, pleasantly saying that the talents of Dazincourt atoned for the ingratitude of Albonis, called him to the Comédie Française, where he appeared on the 21st of November. By this time he had become a refined and often brilliant comedian, and the company accepted him as the best second to Préville then procurable. In Vanhove, too, the company found an excellent comrade, histrionically and socially. Born at Lille in 1744, he had played from an early age in French Flanders, and was happy enough in tragedy and comedy *pères* to be regarded as the probable successor of Brizard in Paris. In parts demanding searching intelligence and elevation of style he was at fault, but the playgoers were delighted with his Géronte in the *Menteur*, his Don Diègue in the *Cid*, his old Roman in *Horace*, and his Zopire in *Mahomet*. In all he did there was an earnestness which made them forgive him a monotonous delivery, a Flemish accent, and a somewhat bourgeois air.

His admission brings us to the beginning of what may be deemed one of the most memorable incidents in the history of the theatre. The players, meeting in solemn conclave on the 2nd of January, unanimously decided to accept a new tragedy, *Irène*, by Voltaire. It was in the summer of 1776, at the ripe age of eighty-two, that the philosopher entered upon this onerous

task. Fixing the scene at Constantinople, he relates the story of a woman who loves the murderer of her husband, and who, struck by remorse, finally destroys herself in order to escape any association with him. For a time the author flung aside the manuscript in despair. His subject, he found, was not equal to the weight of five acts. "I was compelled," he writes, "to reduce it to three, and then it had the appearance of a drama by M. Mercier. This is a great pity, for there was something like novelty in the bagatelle, and the passions, as I think, were rather well painted in it." Soon afterwards, however, he returned to the play, restored it to its original form, re-wrote it with infinite care, and hopefully despatched it to Paris. Meanwhile, he had produced another tragedy, *Agathocle*. *Irène* did not get beyond the casting stage without some difficulty. For reasons unexplained, Lekain manifested the strongest disinclination to play Léonce, although well aware that the charm of his acting was largely relied upon at Ferney to justify the existence of the piece. But a tenderly reproachful letter from Voltaire probably led him to reconsider the matter, especially as by adhering to his refusal he would have been wanting in gratitude towards the "cher et illustre maître" to whom he owed so much.

Irène was followed to Paris by no less a person than its octogenarian author. Never exiled in legal form, he had long cherished the idea of spending a few weeks

in the city of his birth, and the representation of the tragedy in question furnished him with a passable pretext for converting that idea into a reality. He did not ask the permission of the Court to undertake the journey, as by doing so he would have admitted in effect that a permission was necessary. Louis XVI. might call upon him to return, but it was extremely doubtful whether so timid and irresolute a ruler would exercise his authority against a man whom nine-tenths of the French had come to regard with a feeling closely allied to veneration. Nothing, perhaps, did so much to set Voltaire under weigh for Paris as the contemplation of a portrait in his simply furnished bedroom of the modern Roscius. He had not seen Lekain act except at private theatres, and was filled with delight at the prospect of his still-beloved pupil appearing before him under the more favourable conditions afforded by the resources of the Comédie Française. So, full of glowing anticipations, he started on his journey early in February, assuring the inhabitants of Ferney, who came around him with tears in their eyes to wish him God-speed, that he would soon be among them again.

But the expected meeting of the poet and his interpreter was not to take place. Lekain, in order to win a fresh tribute of praise from his mistress, Madame Benoît, who had so large an influence over his mind that on playing a lover he would place her at one of

the wings to give his utterances a more impassioned tenderness, represented Vendôme one evening with an energy and self-abandonment of which even his own history had presented few examples. He held the audience in the hollow of his hand, bearing all of them away in a veritable chaos of emotion. For this triumph, however, he had to pay a formidable price. His exertions led to a fever; the most approved medical skill in Paris was employed in vain to save him, and a few days later, on the 8th of February, it was announced from the stage of the Comédie that although only forty-nine years of age, he had just breathed his last. "Dead?" the word came upon that miscellaneous throng like a thunderclap, and, having been caught up by stragglers outside, was mournfully repeated in all quarters of the city. Nothing was to be heard in the coffee-houses but praises of his refined sensibility, his idealized truth to nature, his exquisite force of expression, his almost undivided sway over the world of passion, and above all, the force of imagination which transfigured him on the stage from a "petit bourgeois of the Rue St. Denis" into "a hero of Homer." "It is widely recognized," says Grimm, "that no actor has ever realized with more depth and dignity the genius of tragedy," Marie Antoinette taking the lead in the general expression of regret. Fortunately for the Church itself, Lekain had not died without renouncing

his profession, and the funeral was worthy of him who, if we consider both his personal disadvantages and the effects he produced, must be pronounced one of the most remarkable tragedians the world has ever seen.

Five hours after Lekain's interment, on the afternoon of the 10th of February, Voltaire, unaware of the irreparable loss he had suffered, arrived in the city from which he had been an exile for a quarter of a century. "Ma foi," he briskly said at the barrier, in answer to the stereotyped question, "I believe there is nothing contraband here except myself." Enveloped in a large pelisse, with his head in a woollen peruke and a fur-edged red bonnet, he had so quaint an appearance that a swarm of urchins, mindful of the carnival, followed his coach with joyously derisive cries as he drove through the tortuous streets to the residence of the Marquis de Villette, situated on the quay subsequently named after him, at the corner of the Rue de Beaune. Here, with many other privileged persons, the members of the Comédie Française, by appointment, were assembled to receive him—strange faces all. He glanced swiftly round the room, and then, with a wistful and inquiring expression, at his noble host. The Abbé Mignot, a nephew of the latter, endeavoured to break the news to him, but could not get beyond three words —"Vous demandez Lekain." Bellecourt put an end to what must have been a painful silence. "Monsieur,"

he said, gravely pointing to the mourning he and his comrades were wearing, "you see before you all that remains of the Comédie Française." The old man felt his bereavement in all its weight; he staggered faintly to a chair, covered his face with his bony hands, and sobbed like a brokenhearted schoolboy.

He would have been more than human if this grief had continued long in its first intensity. The news of his arrival spread like wildfire to the remotest corners of Paris, exciting as it went a burst of enthusiasm to which no parallel of its kind can be found. Men of every sort and condition were eager to honour the writer whose many-sided genius had given a fresh lustre to the French name, whose exertions on behalf of the Calases and others appealed to all generous sympathies, who had taken the lead in arousing the nation to a sense of the degrading despotism of the present *régime*, and who, as it was thought, had dealt a death-blow at what, mainly in consequence of his own teaching, an immense majority now deemed a childish superstition. Had it not been reserved for him to open a new and greater chapter in the history of the human race? it was asked. Crowds assembled daily in the Rue de Beaune and on the quay in the hope of catching the briefest glimpse of him; his antechamber was thronged every morning by the most illustrious persons in the capital; it was impossible for him to take an airing without his coach

becoming as "the nucleus of a comet." Every other subject of interest—intrigues at Court, the death of Lekain, and the controversy between the Gluckists and the Piccinists—was temporarily ignored. In vain did the clergy endeavour to stem the torrent; the blows they aimed at the hero of the hour recoiled upon their own heads. It is a question, indeed, whether the coming home of a Turenne triumphant would have produced so much agitation. According to Grimm, "the Sorbonne trembled, the Parliament held its peace, the literary circles were in a ferment, and Paris in general proudly did homage to the nation's idol."

But that homage, intoxicating as it may seem to have been, did little to divert its recipient's thoughts from his new tragedy, which was put in rehearsal without delay. Every morning, after an animated conversation with his visitors, whom he received in his dressing-gown and nightcap, he would dictate changes in the versification to his secretary, Wagnière. On the 15th of February, a deputation from the Comédie, headed by Bellecourt, came to report progress, to ask for suggestions, and formally to pay their respects to the author of *Zaïre*, *Mérope*, and *Tancrède*. His reply to the address was marked by a "touching affability." Having referred to his feeble health, "henceforward," he said, "I live only for you and by your aid." From this it might be inferred that he intended to do nothing

but dramatic work in future. "Madame," he said to Vestris, the elected representative of Irène, "here are the alterations you wished me to make in your lines. I have worked for you all night as though I had been only twenty years of age." Most of the players then withdrew, Fleury, it is said, lagging behind to remind the philosopher of the disrespect shown towards his wig by a youth at Ferney. "I cannot but think," said Laharpe, who took care to be seen in the house as often as possible, "that Bellecourt delivered the address in a very pathetic fashion." "Both of us," replied Voltaire, "played our parts in the little comedy extremely well." Some days afterwards, being too unwell to leave the house, he had a rehearsal of *Irène* gone through in his salon, and was at the pains to recite the principal speeches for the instruction of the players concerned. His memory, as one of the group remarked, showed as little falling off as his wit.

Irène was performed for the first time on the 16th of March. Never had the theatre in the Tuileries presented a more brilliant appearance. Except the King, who pointedly went to the Opéra that evening, the whole of the royal family were in attendance—the centre of a dense, impatient, and agitated gathering. Illness, however, kept Voltaire himself away—an illness so severe that, believing his end to be really at hand, he had, in order to save his remains from the ditch, made

peace with that church which he had so long sought to overthrow. "Yes," he said to the curé waiting upon him, "we ought to die in the faith of our fathers. Had I been born on the banks of the Ganges I should believe what the people there believe." It did not occur to the curé that this speech deprived the recantation of nearly all its value. And the disappointment caused by the poet's absence from the theatre must have been deepened by the piece. Notwithstanding a few flashes of his former might, *Irène* was, if not precisely feeble, at least cold in its general effect—a fact which the style of Madame Vestris must have rendered more apparent, although Brizard and the elder Sainval were among her supporters. However, the audience received in "respectful silence" what they could not applaud, and the curtain descended amidst ringing cheers for the author. Friends hurried away to communicate the good tidings to the latter, who found no reason to doubt that he had gained more than a *succès d'estime*. "But if my good fortune consoles me," he mournfully ejaculated, "it cannot make me well."

In this, perhaps, he was wrong. By the 30th of March, when the players gave *Irène* for the sixth time, he felt strong enough to visit the theatre. In the afternoon of that day, dressed in a red coat lined with ermine, a flowing waistcoat, long ruffles, and a large, black, unpowdered wig of the Louis Quatorze pattern,

in which his head "was so much buried that you saw only his two eyes shining like carbuncles," he drove in an azure-coloured and star-bespangled coach—somebody called it the chariot of the empyrean—to the home of the Academy, where, with his portrait hung over the Director's chair, unusual honours were conferred upon him. Meanwhile it became generally known that he was at the Louvre, and a crowd of the most miscellaneous kind soon filled the ample court of that edifice to its very corners. From this sea of heads there came a roar of delight as he started for the Comédie; prolonged *vivats* rent the air, and the court was surrounded by a belt of importunate admirers. "His progress from the old Louvre to the Tuileries," writes Grimm, "was a sort of public triumph." He at length reached the Comédie Française, and, having been got to the door by the Marquis de Villette and another friend—a feat of which they had reason to be proud—mounted the staircase without any aid save that of a stout cane. But to get into the *salle* was scarcely less difficult than to get to the doors. Illustrious Frenchmen barred his way; ladies pressed forward to pluck a morsel of fur from a sable cloak in which, the evening being chilly, he had enveloped himself on the way. Probably with a sigh of relief, he eventually found himself installed in the box of the Gentlemen of the Chamber, with Madame de Villette, a foster-

child of his, and Madame Denis. He took a chair behind them, but the pit—perhaps the densest and most enthusiastic that had yet been brought together—insisted upon his sitting where they could see him. Brizard then came forward to crown him with a wreath of laurel. "Ah, Dieu, vous voulez donc me faire mourir?" he exclaimed, with tears in his eyes. He transferred the garland to the head of the Marquise de Villette, but it was promptly restored to its destined place by the Prince de Beauvan. *Irène* was then played, the company previously advancing in a body to make silent reverences to the author. During the performance, Grimm tells us, the theatre was often darkened by the dust arising from the flux and reflux of the agitated multitude. After the tragedy, which elicited uproarious applause, the curtain rose upon a rather curious scene. On a pedestal in the centre of the stage was a bust of Voltaire, the company standing behind it with palms and garlands in their hands, and the orchestra discoursing appropriate music. Madame Vestris recited some verses to the effect that the author of *Mérope* had not had to wait for the Dark River to enjoy the honours of immortality, and the players, one by one, laid their wreaths of flowers on the bust. Mlle. Fanier ecstatically kissed it; her comrades, as though to show how contagious example may be, instantly did the same. During the afterpiece, *Nanine*, the bust

stood at the side of the stage. "M. de Voltaire," notes Grimm, "seemed much moved," as well he might be, by all this homage. The performance over, he was almost carried from his box to the doors, outside which a dense mass of people could be seen. By these he was not to be let off so easily as might have been expected. He had scarcely entered his coach when a cry of "flambeaux!" was raised, and until his withered face had been lighted up by the lurid glare of a dozen torches the horses were detained. Even then a strong disinclination to let him go was apparent; some of the crowd held on to the doors until he gave them his hand to kiss. "I shall be smothered in roses," he smilingly said to some of the most persistent. But there was one plaudit by which he set much store. "Who is this great man?" somebody asked a fisherwoman. "Why, the saviour of the Calases, to be sure," was the reply, in a tone of astonishment at the other's ignorance. Voltaire was deeply impressed by the incident. "Yes," he said, "my best work is that I have done a little good." Eventually he was allowed to start homewards, a large portion of the crowd following him over the Pont Royal with cries of "Vive Voltaire!" "Vive l'auteur de *Zaïre!*" "Vive l'auteur de *l'Henriade!*" "Vive le philosophe!"

But the excitement engendered in his mind by this apotheosis proved more than his enfeebled frame could

bear. From that time, there can be no doubt, he was slowly dying. On the 22nd of April, Bachaumont informs us, the players were "agreeably surprised," at one of their business meetings in the green-room, to see the veteran totter in to thank them anew for what they had done in *Irène*. He was on the point, he added, of returning to Ferney, and would there revise *Agathocle* and the *Droit du Seigneur*. Later, at a meeting of the Academy, he complained, as Racine had done, of the comparative poverty of the French tongue. He suggested that "tragédien" should be accepted to distinguish a tragic actor from a comedian. "Our language," he said, "is a proud beggar; we must help it in spite of itself." From the Academy he went in disguise to the theatre to see *Alzire;* the pit, however, immediately recognized him, and the performance was interrupted for three-quarters of an hour by their acclamations. It is worthy of note that, accompanied by Wagnière, he called upon the Marquise de Gouvernet, the Mlle. de Livri of fifty or sixty years before. For some time they were both silent from astonishment, each failing to perceive in the other any traces of what he or she had been. On the wall, as though in mockery of life, was Largillière's portrait of the poet at the age of about twenty-eight, in all the freshness and buoyancy of manhood. "Ah, my friends," he said with a deep sigh on reaching home, "I have returned from one

bank of Cocytus to the other." In another month, with a weakness aggravated by an overdose of laudanum, he was on his death-bed, apparently indifferent to the fate of his remains. In reply to the exhortations of the curé of St. Sulpice, who had been sent for by the Villettes, he pushed him back, exclaimed "let me die in peace," and feebly turned his face to the wall. Yet another letter was to come from his pen. On the 26th of May, when he seemed to be in the last stage of exhaustion, it became known to him that his protracted exertions to procure a reversal of the sentence upon Lally had at length been crowned with success. "The dying man," he managed to write to Lally's son, "revives on hearing this great news; he embraces M. de Lally most tenderly." Four days afterwards, at night, he quietly passed away, his last words, accompanied by a pressure of the hand, being addressed to an old valet—"Adieu, mon cher Morand, I am going." Many fables to the effect that he died in an agony of terror and misery were explicitly contradicted by Madame de Villette, who nursed him throughout. "Down to the end," she told Lady Morgan, "all that he did and said was of a piece with the generosity of his character; all indicated tranquillity and resignation save his little gesture towards the curé of Saint Sulpice."

It was with an emotion at least commensurate with the excitement produced by his return that Paris heard

of the death of the man who had so long wielded the sceptre of literature. For some days the city seemed to be in mourning, although to a large minority of the nation his attack upon Christianity was a matter of the deepest and bitterest abhorrence. How far that feeling could be carried was shown many years afterwards, when, in the dead of night, his remains, with those of Jean Jacques Rousseau, were stolen from the vaults of the Panthéon, conveyed in a sack to a common near Bercy, and there reburied in quick-lime. "Would to God," exclaimed one of a few fanatics who thought that they were justified by the spirit and letter of their faith in perpetrating such an outrage, and who probably had no words strong enough to denounce the violation of the tombs at St. Denis, "that we could put an end to their doctrines in the same way!" It is in something of this mood that Voltaire is usually judged. No pains have been spared to blacken his memory. His titles to our respect and admiration are either overlooked or described as streaks of silver on a dark cloud, and an idea spread abroad by his opponents in the hope of diminishing his influence, that he was a prey to vanity, envy, and other littlenesses of mind, still obtains a very wide acceptance. If, however, we get rid of a prepossession against him so far as to form an estimate of his character exclusively from his writings, his indisputable acts, and the testimony of the most

clear-headed of his contemporaries—a feat which I have striven to accomplish in these pages—he presents himself to us in a very different light; doubtless oversensitive to attack, of irascible temper, ready to flatter insincerely, occasionally lapsing from strict truth, and always irreverent save when his deism was appealed to, but at the same time humane, affectionate, generous to self-denial, steadfast in friendship, quick to forgive a wrong, free from unworthy jealousies, modest in a very high degree as to his own gifts, and full of "amenity and grace" in the commerce of life. Little as the fact seems to be acknowledged, Christianity does not stand in need of a misrepresentation of its foes, even in the case of the man who assailed it with a force of ridicule not likely to be reached again.

Here, of course, we are concerned with but one phase of the universal genius which enabled Voltaire to win a world-wide fame, fill millions with his thought, and give so powerful an impulse to the cause of humanity, justice, and toleration. About the value of his plays there is a curious diversity of opinion. Gray ranked them next to those of Shakspere; latter-day critics, such as Francisque Sarcey, look upon them with something like contempt. As may be supposed, the truth lies half-way between these extremes. Voltaire was neither a Corneille nor a Racine, though it may be said that *Brutus* and *Rome Sauvée* do not fall very far

short of *Cinna*, and that *Alzire* and *Mérope*, perhaps his best works in this way, are scarcely less impressive in their pathos and tenderness than *Iphigénie*. In the inspiration of a great poet he was unquestionably wanting. But in other respects he improved upon the example of his predecessors, notably as to breadth of treatment, vividness of colouring, force of description, the expression of generous sentiments, the importation of realism, and, above all, the creation of dramatic effect. He also addressed himself to a wider sphere of human action, varying his scenes and periods and characters with a boldness almost startling at a time when nine out of every ten tragedies were based upon the history or legends of the ancients. With one single exception, none of his plots were suggested by modern history, although modern names are assigned to many of his personages. He would have done well to carry his originality to the point of repudiating the cardinal principles of classical tragedy, but it unfortunately happened that he had been taught from boyhood to regard them as synonymous with good taste, and to the end of his life they were an integral part of his system of writing plays. For this reason he could not read Shakspere without a shudder, and in his irritation would call him an "intoxicated savage." Such phrases, however, do not represent his estimate of the English poet in its entirety. He felt and expressed as keen

an admiration of the genius revealed in *Hamlet* and *Macbeth* as was possible to any one living in the eighteenth century. His letter to the Academy in 1776 is often ascribed to jealousy of a rival light, but a dispassionate examination of the matter will lead to the conclusion, which even so ardent a Shaksperean as Charles Knight has adopted, that he was guided simply by a desire to uphold the Racinian theory of dramatic art. One feature of his plays deserves particular consideration. His individuality was not always sunk in the personages here set before us. He used some of them as a means of advocating religious toleration. He allowed many of his tirades to be coloured by the philosophy of which he was so untiring and brilliant an exponent. Of course, this occasional substitution of the doctrinaire for the poet was a dire mistake, interesting as such passages were to become from an historical point of view. It violated one of the fundamental laws of the drama, gave rise to somewhat offensive anachronisms of thought, and, counteracting the effect of his welcome leanings towards realism, imparted to French tragedy a more abstract and rhetorical character than it had previously assumed. But the shortcomings and faults of his work for the theatre do not strike us so forcibly as its beauties, which are quite sufficient to account for the sovereignty he had possessed there from youth to old age.

CHAPTER VI.

1778—1782.

No play of exceptional value marks the records of the year that witnessed the death of Voltaire. Perhaps the most ambitious of those brought out was a tragedy by Laharpe, *Les Barmécides*, with which a rather unpleasant history is bound up. In his last illness, it appears, Voltaire asked the author to read this piece to him. Laharpe declined, complacently remarking that it would arouse stronger emotions than it was good for an invalid to experience. "Nay," said the veteran, "the pleasure of hearing noble poetry will soothe my closing days." Laharpe accordingly proceeded to comply with the request. Voltaire's countenance gradually fell as he listened. In his opinion, the story, which had been taken from the *Arabian Nights*, was deplorably improbable, and many fine lines scattered over it seemed to be out of place. Laharpe's self-love was so much wounded by this outspoken criticism that he temporarily forgot his obligations to the critic. "For some time, alas!" he blurted out in print after Voltaire was in the grave, "he had been dead to us. Beautiful things,"

such as the *Barmécides*, "awakened in him no sensibility. His taste had left him. He would have liked to persuade us that *Irène* was superior to *Zaïre*," just as Milton accounted *Paradise Regained* superior to *Paradise Lost*. Before long this attack was withdrawn, though not until the irate poet found that his ingratitude had alienated from him all the friends—and their number was legion—of his illustrious protector. Voltaire's judgment was amply vindicated by the production of the *Barmécides*. It brought Laharpe only six hundred livres, more than half of which had to be deducted on account of free admissions for his friends. Due care was taken to make this fact public, as Laharpe had not failed to announce any fall in the receipts when pieces by rival dramatists were in the bills.

What has been called the eternal history of the coulisses is again forced upon our notice. Larive, Monvel, and Molé were fighting hard for the characters so long held by Lekain. Eventually the Duc de Duras decided to divide the heritage between the three, Larive being formally put forward as the great tragedian's successor.

> Lekain a passé l'Achéron,
> Mais il n'a point laissé ses talents sur La Rive.

For the present, however, Larive was the best substitute for Lekain that could be found. Molé's new acquisitions did not prevent him from retaining his former *emploi*,

in which Fleury, after a prosperous second début, was elected to double him. It is alleged that at first he intrigued against the new-comer, and was within an ace of being challenged for his pains. "But," expostulated Madame Campan to Fleury, who had found in her a valuable friend, "by killing Molé you would break the hearts of a dozen ladies." "In that case," was the reply, "it may have been less out of consideration for me than from a desire to preserve himself for them that he disclaimed any intention to injure me." Molé, perhaps, was constitutionally indisposed to go to extremities. Fleury from the outset had the support of the Queen, partly because his sister Félicité, abandoned by her husband at Vienna soon after their visit to Ferney, had been employed to assist in her literary education. His prospects of promotion were soon brightened by the disappearance of a well-distinguished comrade. Bellecourt's health, at no time good, had been seriously affected by grief for the loss of Lekain, to obstruct whose progress he was originally called to the theatre, but to whom, after abandoning tragedy for comedy, he became allied in a lifelong friendship. He died on the 19th of November, in his fifty-third year.

Among the plays of the following spring were Voltaire's *Agathocle*, a *Médée* by the journalist Clément, author of the *Mérope* rejected in 1743, and *L'Amour Français*, a comedy in one act, by Rochon de

Chabannes. In the second, which owed much to the gifts of Mlle. Sainval the elder and Larive, a half-hearted attempt was made to give us a more flesh-and-blood personage than the potent enchantress who vanishes in a chariot drawn by winged serpents. But, like most compromises in matters of art, it displeased one party without pleasing the other; and a wicked parody by a courtier of Boileau's line as to the *Cid*—

Tout Paris pour *Médée* a les yeux de Jason—

was not far removed from the truth. *L'Amour Français* led to a remarkable demonstration in the theatre. Paris had watched with keen interest the struggle of the American colonists for their independence, partly on account of her ancient hatred of England, but chiefly, there can be no doubt, because they were animated by ideas with which she was in eager sympathy. Louis XVI., attributing that interest wholly to the first-named cause, openly extended his sympathy to the insurgents; and Lafayette, in common with many young and ardent spirits, crossed the Atlantic to fight under their colours. In *L'Amour Français* a young officer is represented as failing to obtain the hand of a beauty until he has covered himself with glory in America. No living person had yet been directly eulogised from the stage, but Rochon ventured to make an exception to this rule in favour of Lafayette. By doing so he evoked

one of the most ringing bursts of enthusiasm ever heard in the theatre. For some minutes the acting was reduced to dumb show by cries of "Vivent les Américains!" and "Vive Lafayette!" Interspersed with these, however, were cries of "Vive le Roi!" as the encouragement indirectly afforded to the revolted colonists by France had generated a kindlier feeling towards the Court. But that feeling, which speedily passed away, was to cost the king dear. The course he took could not but intensify the republican spirit abroad; he was unconsciously rushing into a powder magazine with a spark-dropping torch in his hand.

It was amidst the shadows of an impending calamity to the Comédie that these pieces appeared. Beaumarchais, who must be deemed responsible in some degree for the error of policy just spoken of, was not allowed to devote the whole of his attention to the business of Roderigue Hortalez and Co. His day of reckoning with the players as to the *Barbier de Séville* —a day to which all the dramatists looked forward with keen hope—had at length come. One morning, at a meeting of the players, he was asked whether he intended to give the comedy to the theatre or allow it to run until it came within the rules. "If you do not give it to us," said a member of the company, "at least tell us how many times you wish it to be played for your benefit, so that it may then become our property." In

this speech we perceive a new system of paying the authors, to be rejected or adopted at their pleasure. Most of them had taken the latter course; the benefits brought them a goodly sum of money at once, and the loss of a further share of the receipts was partly atoned for by the gratification of seeing the play more frequently represented. "The Comédie Française," the speaker went on, "always appreciates kindness shown to it. Do you wish the *Barbier* to be played six, eight, or even ten times?" "Since you permit it," replied Beaumarchais, mockingly, "I should like it to be played for my benefit a thousand and one evenings." "Monsieur, you are modest." "As modest as you are just. What is this madness you have for inheriting from the living? My piece cannot belong to you until the receipts fall to a low point; you ought, therefore, to wish that it may never belong to you at all. Eight months of a hundred louis are worth more than nine months at fifty. I see, messieurs, that you like your own interests better than you understand them." This is from Beaumarchais's statement of what passed. "I bowed," he adds, "with a smile to the company, which smiled in its turn; its mouthpiece had blushed a little."

Beaumarchais did not neglect this opportunity of settling the question referred to him by the Duc de Richelieu. He applied for a full statement of accounts respecting the *Barbier*, which had then had thirty-two

representations. Desessarts brought him 4,506 livres, but as the money was unaccompanied by any paper he declined to take it. Upon this he was told that there were a great many matters as to which the players could offer only an account badly made out. "What I require much more than money," Beaumarchais answered, "is an exact reckoning, to serve as a model for all future accounts, and to restore peace between the actors and the authors." Nearly three weeks afterwards, on another application to the same effect, the company sent him an unsigned statement. Beaumarchais returned it with a request that somebody would certify to its accuracy. M. Desessarts, having been a procureur, would know, he said, that the request was reasonable. The company, in reply, said the account could be certified only with respect to the takings at the door. They could not give an account of other takings except by approximation. Beaumarchais, "quite complacently," then gave them a lesson in book-keeping. "Believe me," he added, "there must be no badly made out accounts with men of letters. Too proud to accept favours, they are too badly off to suffer losses. As long as you do not adopt the system of exact accounts, of which you alone are ignorant, you will always be exposed to the annoyance of having yourselves reproached with a systematic object of depriving men of letters of their rights—an object which

assuredly never entered into the heart or mind of any of you."

Further pressed, the players throw themselves upon the protection of the Duc de Duras, who helplessly invited Beaumarchais to discuss the subject with his fellow-authors. Not without considerable difficulty could anything like a full and representative gathering be brought together. Many at the outset were prompted by a false pride to hold aloof, as the point in dispute related to money. Collé said that he was too old to move in the matter, was too anxious to enjoy his repose. Like the rat in the fable, he had retired within his Dutch cheese, and was unlikely to come out of it to make the world go on better than it did. His feelings on the subject might be expressed in a line from *Callisthène*—

A force de mépris je me trouve paisible.

Diderot was also averse from disturbing the tranquillity of his country life. He wished all success to the enterprise, but feared that M. de Beaumarchais would find it more difficult to deal with the players than with the Parliament. Poinsinet de Sivri assigned a curious reason for non-attendance. He was then in For l'Evêque in respect of a debt which he had really paid. "I have resolved," he writes to Beaumarchais, "to remain here until I can get my rogue of a huissier hanged. Your letter arrived at 10 o'clock this morning, and I have not

sufficient time between now and dinner-time to get the good man proceeded against and disposed of. These huissiers die hard, and, it is said, take a long time to hang; consequently, Monsieur, allow me to defer the pleasure, etcetera." Laharpe refused to come if by chance Dorat or Sauvigny, who had threatened him, should be there. Beaumarchais pointed out to him that in a common cause there should be a truce to private quarrels, but the fear of a flagellation made the poet adhere to his resolution. In order to obviate such difficulties as these, Beaumarchais had two meetings at his house, and among those present at one or both were Sédaine, Marmontel, Dorat, Palissot, Sauvigny, Chabannes, Mercier, Ducis, Barthe, Lemierre, Champfort, Cailhava, Saurin, and Laharpe. In the result, after due deliberation, they resolved with one voice to "strike" against the Théâtre Français—to abstain from writing for it until the grievances of which they complained had been redressed.

It may be doubted whether a thunderbolt falling into the green-room of the Comédie would have startled the players more than the announcement of this decision. Every one could see that the authors were terribly in earnest. To obtain a remedy for their wrongs, actual or imaginary, they had deliberately cut themselves away from what to a majority of them was a partial means of livelihood, to all a coveted privilege. It was true

that they might find an outlet for their energies at the Comédie Italienne, but the position and associations of the Comédie Française invested a triumph there with an importance not attainable in any other French theatre. Did not such self-sacrifice imply a determination from which they would never be induced to swerve? And the prospect disclosed by the strike might well have created a feeling of despair among the players. Paris looked for a large measure of novelty in its dramatic entertainments. People indeed came in hundreds to see plays by Molière, Corneille, Racine, Regnard, or Voltaire, especially as they were interpreted by a company which may be said to have included the highest of the known histrionic talents in the country. But an old play, ably acted as it might be, did not fill the house so well as a new one of average value for a few nights; and there was only too much reason to fear that unless some hitherto undiscovered dramatic genius should arise—certainly a poor dependence—the public would impatiently take the side of the rebellious authors.

Gloomy as the outlook was, however, the players decided to fight out the battle to its bitter end. Most firmly did they believe in the righteousness of their cause. In truth, there is more to be said for them than might be gathered from what has been stated up to this point. Beaumarchais would have done them only pure

justice if he had been quite serious in acquitting them of an intention to defraud. It was obviously in their interest to prevent any discords between the authors and themselves, and the amount of money in dispute was really too small to be worth consideration apart from the principle it involved. As the authors must have known, their remuneration had been reckoned exclusively by the takings at the doors, and of these takings only had it been usual to keep account. Other receipts, such as the irregularly paid subscriptions of fine ladies and gentlemen in the boxes, were the perquisites of the theatre. If these receipts were to be shared in by the authors, the players at present could do nothing, as Desessarts had said, but offer a statement badly made out—a statement by approximation. On this point, however, they were not prepared to give way, the authors already having a relatively high emolument for their work save in the case of failure. Moreover, the latter were suspected of being anxious not so much to increase their earnings as to have a voice in the management of the theatre. Nor were the company less in earnest than their adversaries. Falling back in a large measure upon their old repertory, they instructed five advocates, headed by the skilful Gerbier, to watch over their interests in any emergency that might arise.

In the heat of this conflict, when the need of union

among them seemed more urgent than ever, the players were troubled by acute dissensions. Probably counting upon the support of the Duc de Duras, her protector, Madame Vestris, the *jeune princesse*, took possession of some characters belonging to the elder Mlle. Sainval, the *reine*. Neither being disposed to give way, the question was laid before the Gentlemen of the Chamber, who, at the instance of the peer just named, decided in favour of the usurper. But the injustice done to Mlle. Sainval was too glaring to escape animadversion. It led to fierce controversies in the green-room, the cafés, and in Paris generally. Pamphlets *pro* and *con* appeared by the dozen, while enthusiastic partisans of one side or the other went into the *sociétés* to beat up supporters. Few could remain neutral; to have no strong opinion on the subject was to be thought incapable of forming an opinion at all. Madame Vestris soon perceived that she had gone too far. Mlle. Sainval was the more popular of the two, and was not, like her antagonist, the acknowledged mistress of an aristocrat. Her cause was espoused by a large majority—by lovers of fair play, by intelligent playgoers, and last, but not least, by the terrible democracy of Paris.

Not a little alarmed by this ferment, which made it impossible for her to reappear on the stage at present, Madame Vestris deemed it prudent to enter into a compromise with her stronger rival. In a letter to the

Journal de Paris she offered to cede nine of the characters in dispute to Mlle. Sainval, reserving to herself only the privilege of playing them alternately with her. From the terms of this letter it might have been inferred that Madame Vestris was actuated by a purely generous impulse. As a matter of fact, what she proposed was that Mlle. Sainval should have no more than twenty-nine of about a hundred and fifty popular characters, and nine of these twenty-nine only by turns with another actress. In order to enlighten the public on this point Mlle. Sainval wrote to the *Journal de Paris*, the editor of which, however, returned her letter with an intimation that he had been instructed to insert no reply.

Mlle. Sainval was not of a nature to endure this tyranny without striking a blow. In conjunction with a friend, Madame de Saint-Chamont, she expanded the letter into a pamphlet, which appeared in print a few days afterwards. Unfortunately, not content with setting forth her case, she indulged in some inuendoes which the Court construed into a deliberate attack upon itself. "By implication," Madame Campan remarked, "it is said that the King is led by the nose, and that his august consort, unmindful of the dignity maintained by Maria Leczinska, condescends to mix herself up with players' quarrels." Moreover, the pamphlet contained several private letters by the Duc de Duras,

who, it was then seen, did not rise superior to petty partialities, and, though a courtier and an Academician, was unable to write his mother-tongue with any approach to accuracy.

For this betrayal of confidence the actress had to pay a heavy penalty. Louis XVI. was willing to pass over the attack upon the Queen in silence, but the Duc de Duras, smarting under the jeers which assailed him from all quarters, took speedy and condign revenge. Sainval was expelled from the Comédie Française, prohibited from performing at any provincial theatre, told that if she attempted to leave the kingdom the fact would be notified to all foreign courts, and received orders to retire to Clermont in Beauvoisin, a punishment previously reserved for ministers under a cloud of royal displeasure. According to the Fleury Memoirs, "the object of the Gentlemen of the Chamber was not to honour her with the dignity of a political exile, but to cut her off from communication with her friends, and above all to prevent her from writing."

The excitement of the public was soon at a high pitch. That Sainval had no right to publish the letters of the Duc de Duras must have been generally admitted, but this could not obscure the fact that she had been unjustly treated, and the punishment inflicted upon her was regarded as an insult to the majesty of the people. Of this a proof was soon to be given. Mlle. Sainval the

younger appeared as Aménaïde in *Tancréde*. She had determined not to play again until her sister should be recalled, but Fleury induced her to retract the determination by pointing out that such a course would compromise her own interests without serving those of her sister. The burst of applause which followed her entrance was so tremendous that she fainted, and the performance had to be suspended. "Recovering," writes Fleury, "she again presented herself to the audience. Her emotion seemed to infuse additional warmth into her acting; Aménaïde was never played with more spirit. It appeared as though she were endeavouring to compensate the public for the loss of her sister. The enthusiasm of the parterre was at its height; and when she pronounced the line—

L'injustice à la fin produit l'indépendance !—

the plaudits absolutely shook the theatre. Nothing was heard but cries of 'Sainval!' 'Sainval!' 'les deux Sainval!' The presence of the guards had no effect; the parterre that night would have opposed a whole regiment."

In the face of such demonstrations it was thought advisable to mitigate the punishment inflicted upon Sainval the elder. To replace her at the Comédie Française would have been too large a concession to popular clamour, and only that part of the sentence which

exiled her to Clermont and prohibited her from playing was remitted. Much less harm would have been done by recalling her to Paris, for in provincial towns her cause was espoused with as much ardour as it had been in the capital, and whenever she appeared it was to meet with exceptional honours. At Bordeaux, at the end of *Mérope*, two Cupids descended from a cloud to crown her with a wreath of laurel, and the audience, in addition to demanding a performance for her benefit, pelted her with flowers until the stage resembled a flower-garden.

The vacancy caused by the banishment of Mlle. Sainval was to be filled by no less a person than Mlle. Raucourt. Since her flight from Paris, it appears, the latter had fulfilled engagements in most of the northern capitals. In Berlin she made a conquest of Prince Henry of Prussia, who, with the Prince de Ligne, wrote to the Court of Versailles in her behalf. The result was not so unfavourable as might have been anticipated. Marie Antoinette showed the utmost good feeling towards the fugitive, even hinting to Préville that their majesties would be pleased to see her on the stage at Fontainebleau. Raucourt, apprised of this, ventured to return; the Court again yielded to the influence of her genius, and the Gentlemen of the Chamber decreed that she should go back to the Comédie Française. Her reinstatement there, however,

was more easily proposed than accomplished. Mlle. Luzi and other actresses opposed it with all their strength, really on the ground that her misconduct reflected disgrace on the theatre, but ostensibly, in order to avoid giving offence at Versailles, because she was almost hopelessly insolvent. "Is that all?" the Queen innocently asked. "Well, such a difficulty is soon got over. I will pay her debts myself. Let me know the amount." The required information was speedily forthcoming—"About 200,000 livres, your majesty." Marie Antoinette hereupon reconsidered her intention, but at the same time procured from the King an order for the reappearance of the actress at the Comédie. Seldom had angry passion been more active among the audience than it was on the night when this order was acted upon. Mlle. Raucourt had been thrust upon the town in defiance of feelings that ought to have been respected, and the known willingness of the Court to meet her liabilities "out of the people's money" was not lost sight of. From her first scene she was assailed with howls of execration. It was to no purpose that a party of hired applauders strove to support her, though the most prominent of the malcontents were seized and conducted to prison by alguasils posted in the theatre by the Duc de Duras. "While the Comte d'Estaing is fighting the English to make them recognize the independence of America," it was bitterly said, "Frenchmen

are thrown into a cell for refusing to applaud Raucourt." Still more violent was the hostility shown to her on the second night, when she played Phèdre. Many passages in the part were eagerly applied to her. For instance, there were shouts of assent as she uttered the line—

De l'austère pudeur les bornes sont passées—

and again—

Et moi triste rebut de la nature entière.

But the actress, shaken as she was by all this, did not bow to the storm, and at every manifestation of ill-will would deliberately repeat the line which had evoked it. By degrees, it is pleasant to add, the set of the stream changed in her favour. The spirit of chivalry had not been wholly deadened by the sophists, economists, and calculators. People came to think that it was really cruel to assail her in this way, and the dauntless courage she displayed in the theatre compelled her foes to admire her in spite of themselves. In a short space of time, though the mistress of the Prince d'Hénin, who had deserted Sophie Arnould for her, she regained much of her former ascendency—nay, could not unreasonably boast that she enjoyed on the stage as much distinction as Catherine enjoyed on the Russian throne.

The troubles connected with Raucourt's return had

scarcely ended when another misfortune befell the Comédie Française. Most of the playgoers deserted that theatre for the Foire Saint Laurent, where a series of "farces" or "folies" by one Dorvigny were being played. This new luminary was supposed to be an illegitimate son of Louis Quinze, from the circumstance that a man of whom he spoke as his brother, and with whom he lived, was really entitled to that somewhat equivocal distinction. Dorvigny's pieces were whimsical enough to be valued for their own sake, but the extraordinary success they gained was due in a large measure to the talents of an actor for whom they had been written, an exquisitely droll buffoon of the Foire, born Volange, but better known as "Jeannot," the name of the character in which he first won popularity. For a time the achievements of Jeannot were the principal topics of conversation in Paris; he received invitations into the best society, and portraits and busts of him were to be found in every drawing-room. Marie Antoinette, "too ready to fall into the error of following instead of leading the fashion, purchased," says Fleury, "a number of these busts to distribute among the courtiers, who regarded them as an insignia of knighthood. Recipients of busts in plaster or biscuit ranked only as knights of the order; recipients of busts in alabaster or Sévres were treated as *grands cordons*,

or commanders. Fortunately, Jeannot was not cast in bronze."

In the Comédie Italienne, too, the players found themselves confronted by a vigorous competitor. It virtually became the second Théâtre Français for which a demand had lately been raised. "Thalia, who has not hitherto dared to present herself on these boards except in alliance with the muse of harmony, now asserts her right to reign independently"—such was the purport of an address it had just delivered to the public. In all probability the Italians expected the authors on strike against the Comédie Française to write for them, and were not disposed to surrender the promised advantage without a struggle. If a struggle took place they were victorious, jealous as the other house had always been of the exclusive privileges assigned to it by Louis XIV. Many dramas by Mercier, including the *Brouette du Vinaigrier* and the *Juge*, had already been produced together with scarcely a pretence of musical accessories, and there could be little doubt that attractive plays originally intended for the Comédie Française would come into their hands. Nor were they without the means of doing something like justice to the works intrusted to them. In addition to being generally efficient, they had at least one brilliant comedian in Dorgeville, of whom we hear much in the

correspondence of the day, and a sympathetic *jeune amoureuse* in Madame Verteuil, who had just come to them from the country. Indeed, with the aid of the dissident authors, they really seemed to be in the way of destroying, or at least of impairing, the supremacy so long maintained by the Comédie Française in dramatic and histrionic art.

Even here, however, the rivalry encountered by that house did not end. Many of the aristocracy seemed to prefer private to public theatres. For nearly two centuries, as we have seen, a taste for amateur performances had existed among the French. It had shown itself at Court, in the châteaux, and among the bourgeoisie. It had given rise to more than one of Molière's plays, had lent a peculiar charm to the gatherings at Sceaux, and had served to unfold for the first time the genius of Adrienne Lecouvreur, Armand, and Lekain. In the closing years of Louis XV. it became nothing less than a mania. Few opulent nobles neglected to build a theatre in their houses; some knowledge of the art of acting became a necessary part of liberal education, and the performers contracted the habit of calling each other by the names of characters in which they had excelled. An exalted personage once asked Préville how he played a particular part. In reply he roughly indicated his conception and execution thereof. "Well,"

said the other, "I take a different view of it." "Precisely," the actor remarked; "you conceive it as it is understood by the grandson of the great Condé." Not that these distinguished amateurs were usually put to the trouble of thinking. Most of them affected a species of drama invented for their purposes by Carmontelle, the *proverbe*. Here, under the veil of illustrating some familiar apophthegm, such as "Petite pluie abat grand vent," a scandal of the day was related in more or less piquant dialogue, and little or nothing beyond clearness of elocution and ease of deportment was needed to carry the players through their ordeal. Fired by Carmontelle's success, Collé astutely revived the *parade*, in which the mediæval farce was continued without its grossness. "In brief," says Fleury, "this passion for private theatricals was a serious misfortune to the Comédie Française. Our boxes were empty; the boxes of the amateur theatres were nightly crowded with the rank and fashion of Paris."

Before long, as may be supposed, the craze extended itself to the Court. Marie Antoinette had occasionally amused herself as the Dauphiness by joining in drawing-room performances, but a fear lest Louis XV. might interdict them induced her to keep the circumstance a secret. Elevated to the throne, she determined to gratify her histrionic tastes, took lessons from Dugazon,

and proposed to have a theatre fitted up in the palace. For some time this design found a stout opponent in Louis XVI. He cared little for such diversions, and was decidedly of opinion that the Queen of France could not appear on the stage without loss of dignity. By degrees, however, he waived his objections so far as to sanction performances at the Petit Trianon, where etiquette was less stringently observed than at Versailles. Comedies and light operas were then learnt, Préville being brought from Paris to supervise the preparations. "At rehearsal," we are informed, "the Queen showed much cheerfulness and good humour; she would laugh at her own mistakes, and would readily repeat a passage or a scene if it were thought advisable." Louis XVI. was generally to be seen looking on. Now and then he betrayed a little ill-humour, as when the Queen had to kiss or be kissed. "If these things are necessary in the performance," he once said, "they may be dispensed with here." Instead of kissing, therefore, the ladies simply bowed their heads, while the gentlemen lifted the lace on their shirt-frills to their lips. Her majesty was at first content with very trifling parts. "Yesterday," we read in the *Correspondance Secrète* for 1777, "the young Queen gave a fête yet more brilliant than its predecessor. The scene was at a fair; ladies of the Court represented vendors; the Queen sold coffee as a *limonadière*." Not long afterwards, as we may see

from the appended copy of a French play-bill, she took a loftier flight :—

LE ROI ET LE FERMIER.

Le Roi	M. le Comte d'Adhémar
Richard	M. le Comte de Vaudreuil
Un Garde	M. le Comte d'Artois
Jenny	La Reine
Betty	Madame la Duchesse de Guise
La Mère	Madame Diane de Polignac.

Sédaine's pieces, it may be remarked, seemed to have been as much in request at Court as any others. Her majesty did not prove too ambitious. It is true that one of her favourite parts was said to have been "royally ill-played." But the most impartial testimony as to her acting shows that it had the force of ease, intelligence, expressiveness, and personal grace. In the unsophisticated coquettes of comic opera she was particularly happy. Nothing, we are told, could be more delightful than her way of half-singing, half-reciting the lines in *Blaize et Babet*—

Le soir on danse sur l'herbette :
Blaize et moi nous dansions tous deux ;
Mais il me quitta pour Lisette,
Qui vint se mêler à nos jeux.

The dispute between the dramatists and the players was reaching a noteworthy stage. Beaumarchais found that he had undertaken no light task in heading their revolt against the Comédie. He framed plan after plan

for settling the question at issue, though only to see them thwarted soon afterwards by the skilful advocates on the other side. His colleagues, it is certain, gave him but slight assistance. Most of them took advantage of his perseverance and fertility of resource to do as little as possible themselves. Marmontel's reply to a reproach on this point is worth quoting. "In my native Limousin," he wrote, "a curé extremely fond of field sports was about to say mass. On coming to 'Lavabo' he heard the barking of dogs; the hare had been started. 'Is Briffaut there?' he whispered to the clerk, referring to a particular hound. 'Yes, M. le Curé.' 'Then it is all over with the hare—*Lavabo inter innocentes manus meas*,'" etcetera. Beaumarchais was the Briffaut. Nor could he reckon upon active and intelligent co-operation from the Gentlemen of the Chamber. The Duc de Duras, on being asked to consider any part of the subject, helplessly referred him to the Duc de Richelieu, who as helplessly referred him to the Duc de Duras. Moreover, an attempt made by the players to sow dissension among the authors had not been wholly unsuccessful, as about a third of the number were in a state of thinly veiled mutiny. In the presence of all these difficulties, however, Beaumarchais held to his resolution. He would not rest until the dispute had been more or less satisfactorily adjusted. His reward now seemed to be at hand; the actors, anxious for a

termination of the contest, subscribed to an agreement which he had drawn up, and a meeting to confirm it was held at his house. But it all came to nothing. Gerbier, blindly aided by the Duc de Duras, turned the agreement into a State decree in favour of his clients. In this form it was decisively repudiated by Beaumarchais, who, believing that the advocate had acted upon instructions from the theatre, held out with increased vigour and bitterness. Even a discovery that he had been deserted on a minor issue by seven of his followers, including Sauvigny and Lemierre, did not lessen his sturdy confidence in the issue.

His majesty's players had more than reason to rejoice at this schism in the enemy's camp. *L'Orphelin de la Chine* was in the bill, and Lemierre, after meeting them half-way in overtures for a reconciliation, asked them in a quatrain to reproduce the *Veuve du Malabar*. Widows, he suggested, deserved quite as much consideration as orphans. His request was granted, Monvel undertaking to appear as the young Brahmin, Mlle. Sainval as the heroine, Vanhove as the Grand Brahmin, and Larive as Montalban. During the rehearsals the author made several alterations in the piece, especially in the way of emphasizing those attacks upon priestcraft to which the few cheers it elicited in 1770 may be ascribed. Probably to his surprise, these passages were left intact by the censor, who had not taken the trouble to give the

manuscript more than a cursory glance. *La Veuve du Malabar* had not been appreciably improved as a play by the revision it had undergone, but its anti-religious character, which only a decade previously had been insufficient to save it from failure, now made it one of the delights of Paris. Each tirade or sneer against worship was greeted with a burst of applause, the actual meaning of the dialogue between the Grand Brahmin and the novice as to the right of the priests to burn the widows being caught at with a fierce enthusiasm. Naturally enough, the clergy were at once up in arms, and the Archbishop of Paris called upon the King to have the tragedy purged of such pernicious matter as the discussion just mentioned. Louis XVI., absorbed in international politics, deferred a consideration of the matter, but permitted the players to go on with the piece until he came to a decision. Even his unquestionable earnestness as a Christian could not brace him in this case to a show of courage and resolution. His decision, when he did come to one, was to refrain from interfering, since the expurgation of the scenes and speeches complained of might arouse a ferment in the capital. In the result, the *Veuve du Malabar*, thanks exclusively to its atheistic fervour, had the then brilliant run of thirty consecutive nights—the most eloquent proof yet given of the extent to which *encyclopédisme* had eaten its way into the national mind.

Except the author himself, no one had looked forward to this revival with keener interest than Dorat, who for some time had been confined to his room by illness. "Let me know as soon as possible," he said to a friend on the morning of the day fixed for the first representation, the 29th of April, "how the *Veuve du Malabar* goes; the knowledge of its success would give me a good night's rest." His friends might have asked themselves whether he would live to receive the news. He was dying from an incurable chest disease, aggravated by poverty, dissipation, over sensitiveness to attack, the importunities of creditors, and a bitter consciousness that he had toiled in vain. His ambition to outvie the many-sided brilliancy of Voltaire had not been gratified.

De nos papillons enchanteurs
Emule trop fidèle,
Il caressa toutes les fleurs
Excepté l'immortelle.

Indeed, what he said in reference to his first tragedy might be applied to the whole of his career. For him the gardens of Armida had been turned into a desert. Yet, aided by the affection of Mlle. Fanier, to whom he had been secretly married, the unfortunate poet affected to bear his reverses with cheerfulness, if not levity. And in this spirit he continued to the end. Death had no terrors for him. In the last stage of exhaustion, just after asking that the fate of the *Veuve du Malabar* might be

reported to him, he crawled out of bed, sat down before a glass, and dressed himself with as much care as a beau. He was lying in his chair dead, powdered and ruffled and perfumed, when his friends returned from the theatre.

Lemierre's sorry triumph, it may be added, was not confined to Paris. *La Veuve du Malabar*, despite the opposition of the clergy, met with a sympathetic reception in various parts of the country, notably at Bordeaux, where the exiled Mlle. Sainval played the heroine, and also at Toulouse, that seemingly impregnable stronghold of fanaticism, the city which only eighteen years previously had seen Calas broken alive on the wheel amidst the bitter jeers and execrations of his fellow-citizens. Connected with the performance here was a very remarkable history. Prosper Dussieux, a youthful, enthusiastic, and educated member of the Bordeaux company, with a good prospect of being called to the Comédie Française at no distant period, was to have played the young Brahmin. But on his way to Toulouse he became enamoured of a fair travelling companion, Mariamne Crussol, daughter of a woollen-draper there. For her sake he at once threw up his stigmatized profession, and, believing that nobody in the town would recognize in him a certain M. Dennery from Bordeaux, obtained employment from her father as a sort of clerk. His affection for her was returned; M. and Madame Crussol saw no objection to the match, and

one morning the lovers presented themselves at the altar of the church of the Cordeliers to be married. Suddenly the service was interrupted by the entrance of an unsuccessful pretender to the lady's hand, who gave a written paper to the priest. It was with a darkening countenance that the latter scanned it. "Your name is Dennery?" he sternly said to the bridegroom. "My name is Dussieux," was the reply. "No Christian woman's happiness," continued the priest, "can be intrusted to your hands. Imprudent parents, would you give your daughter to an actor?" In an instant the words were being repeated in tones of horror by most of the onlookers—"an actor!" "Yes," said the priest vehemently, "an actor! And this man has dared to approach the altar—this child of perdition, on whom I invoke a curse instead of the intended benediction! Mariamne Crussol, my anathema be on your head, too, if you do not renounce all thought of this impious union. Leave the church!" he added to the player; "cease to profane this sacred place with your presence." Dussieux, overwhelmed by the blow, fell to the ground insensible, and in this state was borne to a house well known as a resort of actors. Mariamne displayed more fortitude; in a sort of stupor, without betraying any emotion, she went away with her parents. Her calmness seems to have masked a terrible resolution. In the dead of night she crept to Dussieux's lodging,

taking with her some poisoned wine and food. Next morning, when one of Prosper's comrades entered the room, the lovers were found dead in each other's arms, Mariamne still in the bridal dress which she had donned with so light a heart twenty-four hours before.

From this outburst of clerical bitterness towards the stage—a bitterness which the appearance of such plays as the *Veuve du Malabar* could not fail to intensify, but to which, it should be borne in mind, the anti-religious spirit breathed in that production was partly, if not originally, to be ascribed—we again turn to the Comédie Française. Mlle. Hus, apparently younger than she was, retired in consequence of a marriage to one Lelièvre, who had signalized himself by an attempt, happily abortive, to continue the sort of dictatorship exercised by the Chevalier de la Morlière until the police closed the theatre against him. Probably she was missed, as for seventeen or eighteen years, ever since her judicious abandonment of tragedy, she had played youthful heroines in comedy with "purity of style and grace of coquetry." Dauberval, one of the players imprisoned in 1765 for refusing to appear with Dubois, and Madame Drouin, the Mlle. Gauthier to whom Voltaire first confided the heroine of *Mahomet*, also withdrew at this time. Fleury is not quite correct in stating that these losses were unatoned for by gains of any kind. Madame Vanhove, wife of the Comédien du Roi, came forward

on the 14th of August as Phèdre. Her acting was marked by cultivated intelligence, but also by a certain monotonous artificiality which excited derision. In the apostrophe to Minos—

> Pardonne : un Dieu cruel a perdu ta famille ;
> Reconnais sa vengeance aux fureurs de la fille—

she angrily resented this by substituting "parterre" for the last word. Prone to admire courage, especially in a woman, the audience loudly applauded the violation of metre and rhyme, and her subsequent performances were received with increasing favour. Moreover, a Mlle. Olivier, sixteen years of age, both pretty and clever, soon won a place at the Comédie as the representative of youthful heroines.

Suddenly, after months of embittered controversy, the authors' strike was terminated by royal intervention. Louis XVI., slight as was the interest he took in the stage, proposed in an interval of rest to put the relations of the two parties on a new footing. Probably he was quite tired of a series of marches and countermarches executed by the resolute Beaumarchais and the skilful Gerbier since the dispute began. Early in December the Council of State issued a solemn decree on the subject. Each side must have read the document with alternate gratification and annoyance. It enacted that the players should include in the account the whole of their receipts, annual subscriptions not excepted, and

that the author should receive a seventh instead of a ninth share of the total. On the other hand, the return below which a piece become the property of the theatre, 1200 livres in winter and 800 livres in summer, was raised to 2300 livres and 1800 livres respectively. If anything, the players gained by this modification of the old system. Substantial remuneration for the dramatist now depended upon a longer succession of good audiences. Failure to him was armed with fresh terrors; a striking success, such as *Mérope* or the *Barbier de Séville*, would entitle him to a larger sum than the authors of those pieces had received. Yet, unsatisfactory as it was on some points, the decree temporarily put an end to the strike, though the cry often raised in the late struggle, "let us have a second Théâtre Français on new principles," continued to be raised at intervals by one or two discontented writers.

How unprepared the poets were for the royal decree may be gathered from the fact that some months elapsed before any of them had a piece ready for the consideration of the Comédie. During this time the players had something more than revivals to occupy their minds. Mlle. Luzi, the soubrette, asked for leave to retire, ostensibly because a perusal of the biography of Mlle. Gautier inspired her with a wish to pass the rest of her life in penitence, but really, it is hinted,

because the heart she now devoted to religion had been neglected by the sterner sex. In a few weeks, probably to her surprise and annoyance, the town declared that her place was already filled by a pretty girl of nineteen, Marie Elizabeth Joly, who for the last ten years had played children's parts with acceptance, and who, opening a début there in due form on the 1st of May as Dorine in *Tartuffe*, delighted old and young by acting full of life, finesse, truth, and graceful humour. Grimm was even disposed to think that she would console many elderly playgoers for the withdrawal of Mlle. Dangeville, so admirable were her soubrettes. In 1778 she had married Louvoy, a cavalry officer, and in all the relations of private life was the despair of Parisian scandalmongers. Her accession came in time to compensate the players in some measure for a diminution of their strength. Monvel, in reply to an invitation from the lettered King of Sweden, went to play at the Royal Theatre in Stockholm, leaving two or three plays to be represented for the benefit of creditors. As Grimm reminds us, M. de l'Empyrée, in the *Métromanie*, had made a similar arrangement, which may not have been hailed with exuberant gratitude by the persons concerned.

Laharpe was the first member of the dramatic authors' league to write for the theatre after the settlement of the late dispute. Early in the summer

he finished a long meditated tragedy, *Jeanne de Naples.* It did not at once get into rehearsal, as the players were then preparing a few novelties by untried dramatists. Among this little group was one Durozoi, who, sprung from a family originally bearing the name of Cochon, had for twenty years dabbled rather industriously in literature. He had recently written a *Richard III.*, and the players decided to give it a hearing. Hissed "à double carillon" on the first night, it speedily fell within "all the rules," and was never represented again. Durozoi, perhaps, had proudly relied upon his own resources instead of adapting Shakspere's play. The company then took up *Jeanne de Naples*, which appeared on the 6th of December. It is not a little surprising that a tragedy on this subject should have been licensed, especially as the censor, far from being asleep, had twice set his veto upon it until passages more or less hostile to religion and monarchy had been struck out. In the absence of evidence on the point, we might well refuse to believe that at this time, when France had come to the brink of revolution, the stage of a theatre under the control of the Court was exhibiting a Queen dragged before and dethroned by a tribunal of her subjects. How such a piece was received it is needless to say. Even Mlle. Sainval failed to win any sympathy for the heroine, whose downfall aroused fierce exultation all

over the parterre. Louis XVI., thinking that it would be dangerous to stop the performances, contented himself with repeating that the censorship should be exercised with "more vigilance," and a play which could not have failed to intensify the subversive spirit abroad was allowed to run its course.

CHAPTER VII.

1782—1784.

His majesty's players, after appearing at the *salle des machines* at the Tuileries for about eleven years, took possession of a theatre erected for them near the Luxembourg, which was formally opened on the 9th April with a performance of *Iphigénie*. Many of the company had wished their old home in the Rue des Fossés Saint Germain to be rebuilt, but the suggestion appears to have been wholly disregarded at Court. In one sense, as they might have confessed, their new home could not have been more appropriately placed. Its site, which had formed part of the ancient Clos Bruneau, was that occupied in the previous century by the Hôtel de Condé, a favourite haunt of Corneille, Molière, and Racine. More than ever pressed for money, the Government did not allow the architects, Peyre and Wailli, to realize in full an elaborate design for the purpose. "Que diable," said a minister to them, "can we not dispense with a few of these pillars?" For this reason the façade was much less graceful and dignified than it might have been. On the other hand, the

interior met with general admiration. It was circular in form, liberally ornamented with sculpture, and lighted by a lustre hung from the centre of a dome. But the most important feature of the house has yet to be noticed. Laharpe and other dramatists had long advocated a seated pit, in the main, it is to be feared, from a conviction that the discomfort of standing for three hours or more put the groundlings in an ill-humour. Provided with seats the pit now was, together with a gradient steep enough to give spectators at the rear at least a partial view of the stage. Oddly enough, the delight afforded by this reform did not save a prologue on the first night, *L'Inauguration du Théâtre Français*, by Imbert, from being ruthlessly hissed—so ruthlessly, indeed, that a little piece by Laharpe, *Molière à la Nouvelle Salle*, in which some follies of the time, such as the popularity of the farces of the Boulevards, are rather cleverly satirized, was at once put in its place.

It is sufficiently clear that the mania just mentioned was extended by an increasing poverty of the Comédie Française in mirth-provoking matter. Years had passed since a play distinguished by rich humour of conception and treatment had appeared there. Conscious that such a production was beyond their power, most of the authors at present working for the leading theatre retreated within a comparatively narrow circle, piquing

themselves upon nothing but depth of interest, impressiveness of incident, and cold elegance of style. Lachaussée and Diderot had enlarged the domain of comedy, and their influence was temporarily rivalling that of Molière and Lesage. Follies which a capable dramatist would have seized upon with avidity were indeed patent to all, but were passed over in favour of social questions fermenting in men's heads. Nor was this deficiency always made good by revivals of the joyous comedies of old. Few of them were otherwise than well known, and all were out of favour with one section of the playgoing public. Fine ladies and gentlemen, priding themselves upon extreme delicacy of taste, "affected to be shocked," we read in the Fleury Memoirs, "at the writings of the Father of French comedy. Molière was not refined enough for them. Their ears were wounded by the somewhat free expressions which he occasionally employed. The polished Court of Louis Quatorze had heard these expressions without blushing, but the purer-minded belles of the eighteenth century resented such licence. Even courtesans spread out their fans in affected alarm at the least indication of *double entente*. And the plays of the best of Molière's successors were but faintly applauded from the boxes. Regnard was listened to with indifference, Lesage condemned as gross."

In direct contrast to the serious spirit predominating

in the entertainments offered by the King's players was a work placed in their hands at this point. Beaumarchais, who in 1780 had regained all his civil rights, found time to finish a five-act comedy sketched some years previously, the *Mariage de Figaro, ou La Folle Journée.* "How, occupied as you are, did you manage to do so?" the Comte de Maurepas asked him. "Monsieur," was the arch reply, "I wrote it while the King's ministers were in a body at the Redoute." "If there are many such repartees as that in the piece," said the Count, "I will answer for its success." *Le Mariage de Figaro,* as may be gathered from its title, is a continuation of the *Barbier de Séville,* and to a certain extent had been foreshadowed in the preface to the latter. It turns in the main upon an intention of the Comte d'Almaviva to exercise the *droit du seigneur* upon his wife's waiting-maid, Suzanne, who is about to marry the barber. Perhaps this may be thought an inadequate spring of action for a full-length comedy, but the author's wit and fertility of dramatic invention are so fully laid under contribution that we are borne along under a sort of spell from the first scene to the last. Incidentally, too, the piece is marked by a force and boldness of satire almost without precedent in French literary history. Not content with making Figaro a portrait of himself, at least to the point of attributing to the character most of the experiences recounted in

the *Mémoires*, Beaumarchais, though in some sense a courtier, assailed through him a few of the abuses that were gradually undermining the present social system—lettres de cachet, the powers of the police, the restraints imposed upon freedom of discussion in any form, and, above all, the exclusive privileges of the aristocracy. In the words of Grimm, the play was a picture of actual manners among the noblesse, whose ignorance and meanness and laxity of morals it laid bare with a master hand. Especially vigorous was a long monologue delivered by Figaro in the fifth act. "Because you are a great lord," he says in an apostrophe to Almaviva, "you think yourself a great genius! Nobility, wealth, rank, places—all that makes one so proud! What have you done to have so much? You have been at the trouble to be born, nothing more. A man of rather ordinary a stamp, besides. Whilst I, lost in the obscure crowd, I have had to exercise more knowledge and wit merely to subsist than have been employed these hundred years to govern Spain with the Indies." Who could doubt the effect of such a piece, particularly in the bitter and concentrated scorn of "been at the trouble to be born," upon the inflammable pit of the Comédie Française? It is too much to assume, however, that the *Mariage de Figaro* was intended to precipitate the threatened revolution. Beaumarchais had little taste for politics, and, despite an inclination on the

part of the victorious American colonists to repudiate his claims upon them, was rich enough to have a strong interest in the preservation of order. He probably sought to promote the cause of moderate reform rather than of radical change, to mend instead of destroy.

If the daring author expected the satirical passages of the *Mariage de Figaro* to escape notice until it came out, as was probably the fact, a keen disappointment awaited him. Bearing in mind the royal behest that the censorship should be exercised with greater vigilance, the Lieutenant of Police, Lenoir, subjected the piece to a sort of microscopical examination, and, satisfied that it would have a pernicious effect upon the public mind, declined to pass it in its present form. Beaumarchais appealed against this decision to the King, who, alarmed by rumours communicated to him by the Keeper of the Seals and others, thought it prudent to go over the manuscript himself before coming to a decision in the matter. Madame Campan one afternoon received a message to attend their majesties in the private apartments of the Queen. On a table near them she saw a pile of paper. "Here," said the King, pointing to it, "is M. Lenoir's copy of M. de Beaumarchais' comedy. I want you to read it to us. Several parts you will find troublesome, owing to alterations and references. I have already glanced over it, but I wish the Queen to hear it all. Do not speak of this reading to any-

body." Madame Campan settled down to her task. Louis XVI. frequently interrupted her to praise or dispraise. "That," he said of one line, "is in bad taste; this man is continually dragging Italian *concetti* on the stage." Figaro's soliloquy, as may be supposed, aroused in him the deepest indignation. "Detestable!" he exclaimed, rising; "the comedy shall never be played. Not before the Bastille is levelled to the dust would the licensing of such a thing be other than an act of dangerous folly. He scoffs at everything that ought to be respected in government"—lettres de cachet, a fettered press, the exclusive privileges of the noblesse, etcetera. "So the piece will not be played?" asked the Queen, speaking in a tone implying that she did not approve the intended veto. "It will not," answered the King emphatically.

Beaumarchais, with characteristic irrepressibility, met the announcement of his majesty's resolution with a vow that the *Mariage de Figaro* should nevertheless be produced at the Comédie Française, cost him what it might. In this he was more likely to succeed than fail, insuperable as the obstacle placed in his way might have appeared. Fifty years of age, he had lost little or none of the buoyancy, the courage, the cleverness, and the unwavering strength of purpose displayed in his contests with the Comte de Lablache and the Goëzmans. He had many friends at Court, and would

certainly take full advantage of the influence they possessed. Lastly, the public were at his back from the moment when it became generally known that the *Mariage de Figaro* satirized some of the worst features of the existing system, notably the privileges of the detested aristocracy, and that for this reason it had been suppressed by the Court. Exclamations against such an exercise of authority seem to have been neither few nor half-hearted. Beaumarchais, always a keen observer of passing phenomena, was well aware of the power given to him by this spreading intolerance of tyranny. "I have but one thing," he said, "to wish for—namely, that my comedy should be thought at Versailles to be very dangerous and very reprehensible. Most fervently do I hope that the King will continue to dislike it, as in that case it will soon find its way to the Comédie Française. If I only get enemies and obstacles enough I am certain to win."

Remembering, perhaps, the policy adopted by Molière as to *Tartuffe*, the undaunted dramatist sought at the outset to make the *Mariage de Figaro* a subject of general conversation. Parisian society, though largely composed of the class assailed in it, unconsciously helped him here by urging him to read the piece in salons. Many of the nobles must have seen that its tendency was to reform or exterminate their order, but the rage for novelty and forbidden fruit overpowered all other

considerations. Beaumarchais accepted none of these invitations without feigned reluctance, so as to enhance the value of the favour he conferred. "I fear," he said, "that virtually to publish a play condemned by the King is a mark of disrespect to his majesty, and I will not do so unless the rank of the applicant is such as to shield me from royal displeasure." When he did read the play it was from a manuscript tied with rose-coloured ribbons, and having on the cover, in fancy letters, the words "opuscule comique." His prefatory address might be thought indelicate if cardinals and archbishops had not joined in laughingly applauding it. "A young author," he said, "was once requested at a house where he had supped to read one of his works. He excused himself. 'Monsieur,' remarked another guest, 'you resemble an accomplished coquette, refusing what at heart you burn to accord.' 'Apart from the coquette,' replied the author, 'your comparison is juster than you imagine. The fair and ourselves have often the same fate, that of being forgotten after the sacrifice. The curiosity excited by the announcement of a new work resembles somewhat the ardent impulses of affection. Be more just,—or ask nothing. Our portion is the labour; you have only the enjoyment, and nothing can disarm you.' He read his work; they criticized it: I," continued Beaumarchais, "am about to do the same—and you also." Whatever may be thought of this, it served to

propitiate the audience, and at each reading the *Mariage de Figaro* elicited unbounded admiration. Before long the calls made for readings became too numerous to satisfy. Every day, Madame Campan tells us, votaries of fashion were saying, "I have been, or I am going, to hear Beaumarchais' play." The result was precisely as he had expected; a desire to see the *Mariage de Figaro* at the Comédie Française grew up in all quarters.

Here, for the present, we must take leave of Beaumarchais to notice two events which might have encouraged him to persevere in his opposition to the Court. In 1779, an *Agis* by Joseph Laiguelot, son of a baker at Versailles, was represented before the King and Queen at the instance of the Duc de Villequier. Interlarded with high-flown republican sentiments, it was received rather coldly by the august audience, its protector himself not excepted. Recently, however, it had attracted the attention of Larive, who induced his comrades to play it at the Comédie Française. It was then honoured with plaudits out of all proportion to its intrinsic value, as the censor, by another strange oversight, had not drawn his pen through its anti-monarchical passages. Equally significant in a different way was a scene witnessed in the theatre on the 20th of June, when the *Philosophes* again appeared. In one sense the revival may be deemed injudicious, as the doctrines of the men ridiculed in the piece were practi-

cally the religion of the day. For a time the sarcasm levelled at them was listened to with seeming good temper, but the entrance of Dugazon as Crispin on all fours in the second act put an end to this tolerance. To show disrespect for the memory of Jean Jacques Rousseau was to touch the Parisian audience on their tenderest point. It excited furious indignation, and some minutes elapsed before the performance could be continued. "Never," says Fleury, "did a standing pit assert itself with more violence than the seated pit that evening."

Palissot, the author of this comedy, was again on friendly terms with the players, but could not prevail upon them to bring out the piece which he had offered them in vain eight years before. They were still of opinion that the *Courtisanes* lacked the most important requisites for an acting play. Believing precisely the reverse, he sought to bring outside influence to bear upon the company in his favour, and for this purpose was at pains to obtain the support of the clergy. The *Courtisanes*, in which a high-spirited youth is represented as rescued from a sort of Marguerite Gautier, could not fail, he contended, to promote the cause of morality. It might have been supposed that a regard for consistency would lead the clergy to abstain from any interference in a matter connected with an art under the ban of the Church; as it was, the Archbishop of

Paris, perhaps out of gratitude to one of the most prominent assailants of the philosophical sect, espoused his cause with some warmth. Presently the comedy was asked for by Louis XVI., who, after suggesting a few alterations in the dialogue, gave orders that the players should put it in rehearsal at their earliest convenience. It appeared on the 26th of July with some success, partly because two or three of the characters were recognizable portraits. "I could not have believed," said Mlle. Guimard to Mlle. Arnould at the doors of the theatre, "that it is so amusing to see ourselves hung in effigy."

It was as the heroine of the *Courtisanes* that Mlle. Contat first realized the promise which Préville had seen in her as a child. Down to this time she had had no opportunity of exercising her talents to the full, but had made appreciable progress. "The conversion of the Théâtre Italien into a succursal of the Comédie Française," writes Fleury, "was a good thing for Mlle. Contat and myself. When battles are to be won, commanders find it advisable to flatter their troops with the hope of promotion. Something like this was done with us. Consequently, Madame Verteuil helped Mlle. Contat to advance, while M. Dorgeville did no harm to Fleury. Occasionally we had been put forward merely as stop-gaps. That I should have been treated with ill-humour was natural enough; but it might have been

thought that Contat, so young and pretty and *spirituelle*, would have fared better. As it was, she frequently left the stage in a passion of grief at the *accueil glacé* which she experienced. Each of us endeavoured to console the other; our common misfortune gave rise to a reciprocal friendship, and to me she took the place of my good sister Félicité. We comforted ourselves with the hope of a brighter future. She owed me a little; I owed her much. Simultaneously we triumphed over the disfavour of the pit and the obstacles put in our way." But it was not until the production of the *Courtisanes* that she obtained the coveted chance. "From the performance of this comedy," continues Fleury, "we may date the opening of her theatrical career. The Comédie had found another great actress. Préville and I were in a transport over her success."

Les Courtisanes gave place to a comedy written by Cailhava in 1778, the *Journaliste*, and then to *Zoraï, ou les Insulaires de la Nouvelle Zélande*, a tragedy in five acts, by Jean de Marignié. In the latter the French found themselves persistently exalted at the expense of the English, who, it was said, were writhing under a regal despotism. But an audience familiar with the writings of Voltaire and Montesquieu could not be misled on this point, and a pertinent question, "If the English government is despotic what must the French be called?" might have been asked more than

once that night. Louis XVI. instantly issued an order that the piece should not be played a second time or printed. *Les Amants Espagnols*, a five-act comedy in prose, attributed to one Beaujard, proved extremely dull, and there were shouts of assent when one of the characters innocently remarked that they "had had a 'cruel' evening."

Madame Molé died as the year drew to its close, but the loss thus inflicted upon the theatre was balanced by the acquisition of a "pair of saints," at least in name. Etienne St. Fal, a Paris tradesman's son, born in 1752, had preferred acting to wigmaking, the occupation selected for him by his parents, and had favourably distinguished himself at Lyons, Brussels, and Versailles. Invariably rising above mediocrity, though never to greatness, he was speedily received at the Théâtre Français. His tragedy was so good that Molé gradually abandoned to him the Nérestans and the Egysthes; in high comedy, notably as Alceste in the *Misanthrope*, he displayed force and finish of style. Probably he was at his best in the *drame*, as it blended the grave with the gay. Another débutant, Jean St. Prix, obtained admission as a promising double for Larive in the leading tragedy parts. His father, a retired bourgeois, had wished him to be a sculptor or architect, but could not wean him from a passion which he conceived for the stage. He had four qualifications for this self-chosen

profession—cultivated intelligence, sensibility, a rich voice, and a figure athletic enough to "remind spectators of the Homeric heroes." Already, at the age of twenty-four, he had mastered the secret of combining elevation with truth, which was more than could be said of his leader.

Brizard's fame, always high, rose to its culminating point on the 20th of January, when another of Ducis' pale reflections of Shakspere, *Le Roi Léar*, was brought out by the players. None of the poet's adaptations inspired him with more interest than this; his mother had read the original to him in his boyhood, and the impression it left on his mind was never to be effaced. But an enthusiastic appreciation of its greatness did not deter him from reconstructing it on the unity system. *Le Roi Léar* gives us only a portion of the English play. It turns exclusively on the anguish caused in different ways to the child-changed old monarch by Goneril, Regan, and Cordelia, the last of whom, by the way, is here called Elmonde. Many incidents which intensify the sublimated pathos of *Lear* are perforce omitted. In at least one instance, too, there is a gratuitous departure from the text, since Ducis, evidently sharing the Johnsonian conviction that no modern audience could endure Shakspere's catastrophe, followed Tate's example in ending the piece happily for the principal characters. This species of Vandalism, however, was

not carried so far as to rob Lear's representative, Brizard, of an opportunity which he could turn to full account. His exquisite sensibility, his harmonious voice, his dignified simplicity, his noble presence, his enthusiasm as an artist,—all made his impersonation a treasure of the memory.

Dugazon, who seldom took anything seriously, thought fit to ridicule the custom of summoning dramatists before the curtain at first representations. Playing in an afterpiece, he introduced a speech as to the close of hostilities between France and England, and some friends in his confidence raised a cry for "the author." He then reappeared like "a modest poet overwhelmed by his glory"—to be more precise, leaning heavily upon a comrade's shoulder, faint from excitement, and with an indescribable mixture of vanity and affectation in the expression of his countenance. Probably such a scene was witnessed on the production of a one-act comedy by one Vigée, the *Aveux Difficiles*. Here an affianced pair meet after a long separation with their affections secretly fixed upon others, and the embarrassment they suffer is amusingly depicted. Baron d'Etat, having written a similar piece for the Italians eighteen months previously, accused Vigée of deliberate plagiarism, thereby exciting a heated controversy. "If," wrote the shade of Destouches to the *Journal de Paris*, "the playgoers cast an eye over my *Amour Usé*,—which,

notwithstanding its merits, was hissed, the public of my time being difficult to please—this dispute will soon come to an end,"—and the prediction was verified to the letter. Lefèvre, a young poet helped on by Voltaire, wrote an *Elisabeth de France*, but the censor stopped it on account of passages open to a dangerous application. "Our spectacles," writes Grimm, "have never, perhaps, been honoured by a more severe and august attention. Nowadays a new tragedy is an affair of state, and gives rise to the gravest negotiations. Ministers and representatives of the Powers which may be interested in the matter have to be consulted, and it is only with the sanction of all these gentlemen that a poor author gets the chance of exposing his work to the plaudits or hisses of the pit."

Beaumarchais did not allow this increased firmness to relax his efforts in behalf of the *Mariage de Figaro*, especially as a friendship he had just formed gave him fresh hope of success. For that friendship he was indebted to a curious accident. In one of the Court theatres, it appears, Hue de Miromesnil, a distinguished amateur, had to represent a drunkard, and was much applauded by all his auditors save the elegant Comte de Vaudreuil. Being asked why he disliked the performance, the latter insisted that it was contrary to nature. "M. de Miromesnil," he said, "intentionally staggers; a drunkard tries to keep himself steady.

M. de Miromesnil intentionally loses his equilibrium; a drunkard tries to preserve it. He sidles not from weakness, for drunkenness imparts temporary strength, but because he has forgotten how to walk. Intoxication is in the head, and above all in the eyes. In matters of this kind it is amusing to observe the working of the mind in the effort to recover memory, and the self-abandonment to despair which follows the failure to do so. M. de Miromesnil acted upon diametrically opposite principles. He seemed to say to himself, 'now to the right, now to the left; now forward, now backward; now a hop, now a skip.'" Some of the company pleasantly ascribed these remarks to personal experience. "Nay," continued the Comte, "they are not my own. I borrow the lesson from the great Garrick, who gave it on the Boulevards to Préville, who acted upon it before a few working men, who took the mimicry for reality." Miromesnil, a little piqued, disputed the authenticity of the anecdote, and, being assured that it was true, offered to lay a heavy wager that a Boulevard was not the place. Beaumarchais happened to be of the company. "Take the wager," he whispered to the Comte; "it is yours." Vaudreuil did so. Beaumarchais went away, returning soon afterwards with a letter in which Garrick himself stated that the incident occurred on the Boulevards. From that moment the

Comte evinced a warm interest in the dramatist's fortunes.

Did this grateful nobleman, perhaps the most conspicuous member of the Queen's social circle, speak to her majesty of the *Mariage de Figaro* in such terms as to revive her wish to see it acted? However that may be, the players suddenly received orders from Versailles to rehearse it in secret for a private performance. Beaumarchais, after reading it at the theatre with the best effect, gallantly consulted Mlle. Contat as to the cast, the result being that Dazincourt was set down for Figaro, Molé for Almaviva, Mlle. Sainval for the Countess, and Mlle. Olivier for the page. Préville was asked in the first instance to be the barber, but a sense of failing memory and sprightliness led him to reject it for the comparatively ineffective Brid'oisin. More important than all, Mlle. Contat found the part of Suzanne laid at her feet, though she had not yet undertaken anything of the kind. It was in vain that Mlle. Fanier, the senior soubrette, protested against this nomination; the waiting maid had to a large extent been created for the other actress, and by none save her could it be played. Everything being in readiness, it was decided that the performance should be given at the Théâtre des Menus Plaisirs, where the Comte de Vaudreuil exercised a paramount influence, on the 13th of June. Louis XVI. could not long be kept in

ignorance of such an intention, but his constitutional infirmity of purpose hindered him from interfering with it until the forenoon of the day named, when he sent to the players, through the medium of the Minister of the Interior, an order prohibiting the representation of the *Mariage de Figaro* under pain of disobedience. In this instance bad news did not travel fast, for as the long-expected hour drew near the approaches to the theatre were blocked by five or six hundred coaches. An announcement then posted at the doors, to the effect that there would be no play that evening, plunged the gaily dressed throng into a sort of stupefaction. Madame Campan assures us that the words "oppression" and "tyranny" were never pronounced with more bitterness. If the King heard of this outcry it did not divert him from his resolution. Next day the players were summoned to appear before the Lieutenant of Police, who reiterated the prohibition in forms employed by the royal authority only on the gravest occasions. Even then, however, the dramatist did not lose heart. "Again," he said, "I restore the comedy to the portfolio, there to keep it until another event shall draw it forth. For that event I shall not have to wait long. The eyes of the civilized world are fixed intently upon my *Mariage* and on me. From England, Germany, Spain, and America, countries now witnessing other exploits, I am receiving attention. My honour and

reputation depend upon the play being acted,—and acted it shall be."

His ingenuity was not unequal to the task of devising efficacious means to this end. Vaudreuil, apparently taking the first step in a conspiracy between them, expressed a wish at Court that the *Mariage de Figaro* should be represented in the course of a fête to be given in his country house at Gennevilliers, and the King was prevailed upon to sanction a performance of the obnoxious comedy on that occasion. "The Comte d'Artois," writes the Duc de Fronsac to Beaumarchais from that place, "is coming to hunt here about the 18th" of September, "and the Duc de Polignac, with his party, to sup. Vaudreuil has consulted me as to giving them a play, as we have a capital room. I told him that he could not find a more charming one than the *Mariage de Figaro.* The King has given his consent; have we yours?" Beaumarchais was then in London, ostensibly on commercial business, but really, no doubt, because he thought it politic to be out of the way when Vaudreuil began to move in the matter. Returning to Paris, he gave his "consent" on the condition that the piece should be re-examined. Though it had passed the censorship, the royal veto against its production had exposed it to the charge of immorality, and he would not allow it to be played anywhere until that stigma had been removed from it

by a formal "approbation." Read between the lines, this stipulation is seen to be full of meaning. No censor would practically forbid an entertainment sanctioned by the King, and the desired approbation, besides stimulating the curiosity of the public, might cover his majesty's opposition to the piece with ridicule. The authorities, walking blindly into the trap laid for them, sent the manuscript to a grave Academician, Gaillard, who reported that he found nothing objectionable in it except a few jokes susceptible of a malicious interpretation. His suggestions—which, strange to say, did not apply to the sarcasms levelled at the Government—were at once adopted, due care being taken by the astute dramatist to exaggerate their importance in the eyes of the world. Moreover, the Lieutenant of Police, with less than his usual sagacity, gave a promise that henceforward the comedy should be "deemed the property of his majesty's players"—*i. e.* put in the way of being represented at the theatre. *Le Mariage de Figaro* was then played in the large room at Gennevilliers, apparently as a favour somewhat reluctantly conceded by the author. It evoked unbounded applause from the audience, which was so dense that some ladies would have fainted if Beaumarchais had not broken some closed windows with his cane. "Il a doublement cassé les vitres," it was remarked. He had certainly done much to promote his cause. The performance at

Gennevilliers, with its attendant circumstances, gave rise to a fierce demand in Paris for the immediate production of the piece.

Beaumarchais, sensible of the advantage he had gained, coolly asked that the promise made to him by the Lieutenant of Police might be redeemed; but the King, though alarmed by the ferment he had raised, virtually adhered to his decision by indefinitely postponing the consideration of the subject. In taking this course, it appeared, he was influenced mainly by the advice of his Minister of the Interior, the Baron de Breteuil. The dramatist at once sought to propitiate this new adversary, and was fortunate enough to induce the Queen herself to second the attempt. Breteuil, assured by her majesty that M. de Beaumarchais would make all needful alterations in the piece, assumed a different attitude towards it, but said that before interesting himself in its fate he must hear it read. Read it was by the author in the Baron's library, the audience consisting of Gaillard, Champfort, Rulhière the Minister's daughter (Madame de Matignon), and other ladies. "Beaumarchais," we are told in the Fleury Memoirs, "began by declaring," with his wonted astuteness, "that he would submit without reserve to any corrections and omissions that might be thought necessary. He read; somebody stopped him; a discussion arose. At every interruption he yielded the

point in question. But after the reading he retraced his steps, defending the least details with so much address and force and pleasantry that he completely silenced his critics. 'Never,' said Champfort, 'have I listened to so brilliant a magician.' His hearers laughed, applauded, and finally declared that it was a most unique piece. Each auditor was eager to insert a word or two. M. de Breteuil," completely won over, "suggested a *bon-mot*, which Beaumarchais gratefully accepted. That, he said, would save the fourth act. Madame de Matignon thought that a particular colour would suit Chérubin's ribbon better than any other. The colour was approved; 'who would not carry the colours of Madame de Matignon?' 'But M. de Breteuil's *mot* would not be heard, the pretty ribbon would not be seen, unless the second *Figaro* were permitted to appear.' In the result, it was the unanimous opinion that appear he must," though no one could venture to predict when the King would give way.

Pending that event, we may speak of three players who had just disappeared from the Comédie Française. At the head of these is Jeanne Gaussin's successor, the natural, sympathetic, and graceful Doligny. In *premières amoureuses* and *jeunes princesses* she lacked force and dignity, but in parts breathing *une âme nouvelle et passionnée*, such as Victorine in the *Philosophe sans le Savoir*, she exerted a singular fascination. Her time

for playing youthful heroines was now coming to an end, and she withdrew with all the honour due to a woman of her gifts, charm of manner, and unblemished reputation. In theatrical history she is best remembered as the original representative of Rosine in the *Barbier de Séville*, though her strength really lay in pathetic comedy. Louis XVI., as if to show that "virtue under his reign was as profitable as vice had been under that of his predecessor," gave her a special pension. Besides her retirement the company had to mourn the death of Auger, who had ruined himself by commercial speculations. Since his admission to the Comédie it had been one of the chief delights of Paris to see him in a scene with Préville, who seemed to arouse in him a new humour and spirit. The name of the snuffling and horn-voiced Bouret, so admirable as Pourceaugnac, Agnelet in *L'Avocat Patelin*, and Flamand in *Turcaret*, has also to be added to the obituary of the year.

Shakspere re-entered the Comédie Française as this trio of players passed out. Recast by Ducis, *Macbeth* was produced there on the 12th of January, with Larive as the Thane of Cawdor. How far it differed from the English tragedy may be indicated in a few words. Ducis, as might have been foreseen from the fact that in adapting *Hamlet* he left the Ghost to the imagination, had not ventured to introduce the Weird Sisters. He feared that they would excite much less awe than

derision among a French audience, serious as was the impression created by the supernatural element in *Sémiramis* since spectators had been banished from the stage. On the other hand, he had to bear in mind that the essence of *Macbeth* lay in a contest between destiny and freewill, and that it was expedient to give the first a palpable form. In this difficulty he decided to reduce the number to one. Iphyctione, a Scandinavian sorceress, finds a temporary home among the Highland crags, where she influences the minds of men for evil. Even from the adapter's point of view we may doubt whether this was a change for the better, but it is at least grateful to find that at a time when English players persistently treated the witches as comic characters —dressing as Mother Hubbards, leaping over brooms of the traditional pattern, and generally descending to grotesque buffoonery—Iphyctione should have been made an engine of terror instead of laughter. In another respect, of course, the French system operated most injuriously upon the play. Faithful to the time-law, Ducis asked his audience in effect to believe that in the space of twenty-four hours Macbeth could yield to supernatural suggestion, wade through slaughter to a throne, experience the keenest pulses of remorse, seek relief in accomplishing fresh crimes, and withstand the siege that ends in his death. Nine out of every ten Parisians would have fiercely resented an infringement

of the unities, but the improbability of the story in its present shape was sufficient to neutralize the effect of a comparatively unaltered Lady Macbeth—here named Frédégonde (Madame Vestris)—and of many passages echoing the weird grandeur of the original.

Macbeth was not the only means of casting doubt at this time on the wisdom of the existing dramatic system, which, as everybody with eyes could see, robbed the poet of a variety of welcome subjects. One of these subjects was the fate of Coriolanus. It had been repeatedly treated for the stage, but the difficulty of preserving its interest without a violation of the rules had always proved insuperable. "Do you think," the elder Crébillon scornfully asked a young author who thought of treating it, "that if it had been suited to the theatre the Corneilles and Racines would have left it to you?" Laharpe, however, flattered himself that he could accomplish the impossible here, and a *Coriolan* of his invention appeared on the 3rd of March. His failure was unequivocal; the *Barmécides* itself had not been pronounced more ineffectual. Epigrams against the vainglorious and discomfited author were written by the dozen, Champcenetz, the would-be "gay Zoïlus of literary greatness," taking advantage of an announcement that the performance was for the relief of the distress in Paris to write—

> **Pour les pauvres la Comédie**
> **Donne une pauvre tragédie;**

Nous devous tous, en vérité,
Bien l'applaudir par charité.

Other places of entertainment followed the example thus set them. In all about 37,000 livres was collected, and the companies lost no time in taking the money to the curés of the different parishes. But the Archbishop of Paris, though aware that hundreds of poor creatures were literally dying of want on beds of straw, delayed the relief by refusing to take it except through the medium of the police. He could not allow a direct communication between his clergy and players in the exercise of their profession.

For the new indignity to which their self-denying generosity had exposed them, and which could not fail to be remembered with some bitterness, the Comédiens du Roi may have been partly consoled by important news from Versailles. *Le Mariage de Figaro* was not to be kept out of their bills much longer. His majesty, probably at the instance of the Baron de Breteuil, referred "that ill-conceived piece," as Madame Campan termed it, to five specially appointed censors, who, not content with pronouncing it unobjectionable, went so far as to praise it. Bewildered by the increasing clamour for its representation—a clamour to be heard in the coffee-house, the cabaret, the theatre, the salon, and the palace itself—he then withdrew his decree against it, hoping to the last that its political satire,

which his dread of the public forbade him to expunge, would have but an ephemeral effect. "What do you think the verdict upon it will be?" he asked the Marquis de Montesquieu. "Sire," was the somewhat fencing reply, "I hope it will fail." "And so do I," heartily rejoined the King. Beaumarchais, on his part, saw no room for fear. In a letter to Préville, who talked of leaving the stage, he says—"I now want only your co-operation, my dear friend, to make a nice disturbance when we begin." Like the other members of the cast, the player responded with alacrity to the call, and the 27th of April was fixed upon for the first performance of the long suppressed comedy.

Except when Voltaire went to see *Irène* at the Tuileries, no such crowd as that which assembled before the theatre on the morning of that day had been seen in Paris. "Ten hours before the opening of the doors," says one description of the event, "the whole population of the capital seemed to be there. What a triumph for Beaumarchais! If he loved fame he had it now. Even princes of the blood besieged him with requests for 'author's tickets.' The Duchesse de Bourbon sent her valet to the office at 11 o'clock to wait for the distribution of tickets four hours later; at 2 p.m. the Comtesse d'Ossun did sufficient violence to the hauteur of her character as humbly to ask the crowd to allow her to pass; Madame de Talleyrand, usually so parsimonious,

paid triple price for a box, and *cordons bleus* had to elbow their way to the theatre through a swarm of Savoyards." Eventually the eagerness to secure places broke through all restraint; "the guards were dispersed, the iron bars broken down, and the doors forced open. Most of the people had not been able to procure tickets, and threw their admission money to the doorkeepers as they passed along." Quite unprecedented was the spectacle that met the eyes of those who were fortunate enough to obtain a seat or standing room in the theatre. No fewer than three hundred persons were dining in the boxes. They had procured tickets privately, and to be sure of their places had entered by the stage door. "Our theatre," writes Fleury, "might have been taken for a tavern; nothing was heard but the clattering of plates and the popping of corks." Even the *loges* of the players were invaded. Fat Marquise de Montmorin was the guest of pretty Mlle. Olivier, and pretty Madame de Sénectère of fat Desessarts. Mlle. Sainval, too, offered acceptable hospitality to the Princesse de Chimai and Madame de Matignon. Elsewhere could be seen the Princesse de Lamballe, the Duchesse de Polignac, the Marquise d'Andlau, the Duchesse de Lauzun, Madame de Simiane, Madame de Châlons, and other representatives of the proudest aristocracy in Europe. Behind or among these, on tip-toe to have a better view of the house, were

no less distinguished men—princes of the blood, peers, ministers, ambassadors, poets. Beaumarchais himself was seated in the author's box, two abbés with whom he had dined being there "to comfort him in the event of death—*i. e.*, of failure." Their services were not to be needed. From the opening scene the piece carried the audience with it, and each of the pointed allusions to State abuses, but more especially the monologue in the fifth act, evoked tremendous and long-continued bursts of applause from the parterre and even other parts of the house. Now and then a spectator looked at another in silent astonishment, first that any one should have dared to introduce such passages, and secondly that they should have been allowed to be repeated in a theatre. Meanwhile, however, the excellence of the acting created a perceptible effect. Dazincourt was full of spirit and intelligence; the Almaviva of Molé was pronounced perfect in principle and detail; Préville came to the front as the comparatively unimportant Brid'oisin; Mlle. Sainval was an excellent Countess, and Mlle. Olivier gave an indescribable charm to the character of Chérubin. Desessarts was the Bartholo, Vanhove the Basil, Bellemont the Antonio, and Larive —the great Larive—the Grippe-Soleil. As for Mlle. Contat, the Susanne, she more than justified the author's confidence in her versatility. Her most devout admirers, it seems, were unprepared for the gaiety an

entrain with which she, hitherto a dignified and expressive *amoureuse*, sustained the part. From that night she stood forward as one of the brightest ornaments of the Comédie Française, as a truly great actress. Préville, her old instructor, was in tears of delight at her success. "This," he said, as he embraced her, "is my first infidelity to Mlle. Dangeville."

For seventy-five nights was the *Mariage de Figaro* played at the Comédie, persons coming from distant parts of the country to refresh themselves with its vivacious satire. Louis XVI., of course, regarded its success with a feeling of the deepest annoyance. He wisely declined to have any of the obnoxious passages removed, but was at no pains to conceal his ill-will towards those who had helped the author to attain his ends. Did his majesty instigate some attacks that were made at this time upon Beaumarchais in the *Journal de Paris?* Certain it is that these attacks, though in the handwriting of Suard, were really the work of the Comte de Provence. Predisposed to follow such an example, the *gredins d'auteurs* fell foul of the successful author, whom they termed a "scélérat" and an "intrigant." Beaumarchais at first treated these libels with prudent silence. He knew that without them his victory would be incomplete; indeed, he secretly threw off an epigram against himself. Presently, however, an article in the *Journal de Paris* made him lose all patience. "Do you think," he asked Suard

in print, not knowing who the wirepuller in the case was, "that now, after having to overcome lions and tigers to get my piece produced, I am to be reduced to the level of a Dutch maidservant hunting for the vile insect of the night?" The Comte de Provence at once jumped to the conclusion that he was the vile insect in question. He asked the King to visit the dramatist with exemplary punishment. No one could doubt, his royal highness artfully urged, that the expression "lions and tigers" was intended for his majesty. Louis XVI. was at the card-table when he heard of the matter. Irritated by the advantage gained over him by the author of *Figaro*, he did not stay to consider the absurdity of the construction placed upon the metaphor, but forthwith wrote on a seven of spades an order for his incarceration at St. Lazare. To that dirty prison, which had been set apart for juvenile offenders, Beaumarchais was conducted on the following day. His majesty then found himself in an awkward position. The news of the dramatist's arrest necessarily led to intense commotion in Paris, and to state that his offence lay in comparing his sovereign to lions and tigers would have been to excite a shout of derision from one end of the capital to the other. In these circumstances, about five days afterwards, the King ordered the prisoner to be set at liberty, and then, probably as a sop to the Cerberus of public opinion, paid him the compliment

of having *Figaro* performed at Court by a company including the Queen as Susanne, the Comte d'Artois as the barber, and the Comte de Vaudreuil as Almaviva. "Printed follies are of no importance save where their circulation is checked;" "it is only little men that dread little writings;" "ne pouvant avilir l'esprit on se venge en le maltraitant;"—such were some of the passages to which the King had to listen on that occasion. "If there is anything odder than my piece itself," said Beaumarchais, who was invited to be present, "it is its success." To us, with subsequent history before our eyes, it may seem odder still that the honour of being acted at Court should have been conferred upon a piece which the King had long prohibited, and which, as even he was able to perceive, gave an enormous impetus to the forces arrayed against existing institutions.

CHAPTER VIII.

1784—1789.

Compared with other pieces in preparation at the theatre, the *Mariage de Figaro* seems like an oasis in a broad expanse of dulness. In regard to débuts, however, the players were more fortunate. Three aspirants, Jean Naudet, Emilie Contat, and Jeanne Devienne, established more or less irrefragable claims to places in the company. Forty-two years of age, the first, a native of Franche Comté, gave up a good position in the army to act *rois* and *pères nobles*, which he did with excellent effect. Emilie Contat, a sister of Louise Contat, was in no sense a genius, but found acceptance as a lively coquette. More important was the coming of Mlle. Devienne, in whom the town promptly saw a soubrette not inferior to Mlle. Joly. Born at Lyons in 1763, the new actress, a silk-weaver's daughter, left home in her teens to go on the stage, and had already made a name at Brussels. Criticism could find nothing to complain of in her style save that it wanted some of the truth needed for Molière's immortal servants. Fleury says that she evinced all

the quickness and delicate tact which make a player independent of the author. She could impart spirit and effect to a dialogue in itself dull and pointless. By a look or a gesture she made a *bon-mot;* by a pause or an inflexion of the voice she gave meaning to the obscure. She understood Marivaux; she made Molière understood. In all the relations of private life, it is pleasing to add, she was above reproach. "Her manner out of the theatre," continues Fleury, "was simple, unaffected, modest. Unlike Contat, she never reigned the queen of drawing-room conversation, or, as it may be called, conversation in full dress."

In striking contrast to the reception accorded to Mlle. Devienne was a scene that occurred at the theatre on the 6th of May, when a comedy by Madame de Montesson, the wife of the Duc d'Orléans, came forth under the title of the *Comtesse de Chazelles.* Every precaution had been taken to keep the authorship of the piece a secret, partly because the writer had many enemies at Court, and also, perhaps, from a conviction that anything by an "aristocrat" would not be judged on its merits by the pit. By this time, however, the truth was known far and wide, and most of the audience assembled in a hostile mood. Keenly anxious as to the issue, but indisposed to witness it for himself, the Duc d'Orléans took refuge in a house near the theatre, there to receive reports at short intervals of the pro-

gress made by the comedy. His feelings as the performance went on were scarcely to be envied. *La Comtesse de Chazelles* had little of the strength required to overcome the twofold prejudice against it. Except as to its plot, which seems to have been suggested by *Clarissa* and the *Liaisons Dangereuses*, it was cold, invertebrate, and colourless. The result need hardly be stated. Even the first scene evoked derision, and the performance ended amidst a volley of hisses. Fleury was reminded by the tumult of Jean Jacques' description of the fate of his first symphony. And that tumult was largely increased by several fine gentlemen in a box, who, while ostensibly applauding the piece, sounded the "shrillest notes of discord" by means of gamekeepers' whistles under their feet. Madame de Montesson, learning that rumour ascribed the authorship to Madame de Balby and others, publicly took the whole responsibility of the disaster upon herself. "Had the *Comtesse de Chazelles* succeeded," she remarked, "I should have preserved its anonymity; as it has failed, I will not suffer it to discredit any one but the real culprit." In like case, it must be confessed, more than one dramatist had shown less courage.

No such failure as the *Comtesse de Chazelles* was to happen again for some time. Fifteen years previously a *Roxelane et Mustapha* had been left at the theatre by one Maisonneuve. Nothing had since been heard of

him, and in default of anything better his play was now put in rehearsal. On the eve of its production, the author, who had been induced by the non-appearance of the piece to abandon literature in disgust, and who, having married the widow of a rich linendraper, had given himself up to trade, ventured, in utter ignorance of what was passing behind the scenes, to ask that the manuscript might be returned. By the irony of fate *Roxelane et Mustapha* was rapturously applauded, and at one of the performances the author was summoned to the royal box to receive the congratulations of the Queen herself. The players next produced a trifle called *Melcour et Verseuil*, by André de Murville, a name already known in the playgoing world. Its plot was suggested by an incident in the life of Sophie Arnould, the author's step-mother. That volatile lady once lived with Belanger, secretary to the Comte d'Artois, but did not turn a deaf ear to soft nothings breathed into her ear by an actor named Florence. Fatigued with reproaches from Belanger as to her infidelity, she told him in writing that she did not wish to see him again. No name being mentioned, the disappointed lover had the letter redirected to Florence, who, persuaded that his mistress had been prevailed upon to discard him, could never be persuaded to meet her again.

Engrossed as it seemed to be with rehearsals, the

Comédie was as alive as ever to the policy of maintaining its strength, and in the autumn two débutantes of promise came up for judgment. Marie Candeille, the elder, was a daughter of a chorister of the Opéra, who had composed the music of *Pizarre*. Educated for the musical profession, she distinguished herself in childhood as a singer and pianist, and in 1782 appeared with some success at the Opéra. Now, at the instance of Molé, she came forward at the Théâtre Français as *grandes princesses*. Mlle. Candeille was well formed, with blue eyes, fair hair, and a pretty face. The *emploi* she selected was above her reach, but Louis XVI., charmed by one of her performances at Court, ordered her to be received. Préville thereupon induced her to exchange tragedy for comedy, to which she was much better suited. Unlike her, the other débutante, Cécile Vanhove, daughter of the actor of that name, was a plant to flower late. Down to the age of six, far from being a juvenile wonder, she could neither read nor write. Her father, then on the point of leaving the theatre at the Hague for the Comédie Française, thought it necessary to inform her that unless she redeemed these shortcomings she would have to be sent back, as ignoramuses were not allowed to remain in Paris. Distressed at the prospect of being separated from her parents, the poor child strove bravely to master the two R's, with the result that soon after Vanhove became a

Comédien du Roi she was able to play Joas and other child-parts with the requisite accuracy. Her intelligence soon outstripped her years; but her parents, who frequently predicted that she would become the pearl of the French stage, wisely refrained from forcing her gifts into a premature development. In her fifteenth year, carefully prepared for the ordeal, with the advantages of personal beauty, a musical voice, and remarkable rapidity of apprehension, she challenged the verdict of the town as a *jeune princesse*. Her success was immediate and decisive. "The whole of Paris," we are told, "flocked to see and hear her, and the applause she brought down could be heard in the Faubourg Saint Germain." In "la petite Vanhove," as she used to be called, another Gaussin or Doligny had come to light.

While Paris was ringing with praises of Cécile Vanhove, a clever dramatist took the first step in what proved to be an eventful career. In or about 1750, be it premised, an energetic young Frenchman, Louis Chénier, went to Constantinople, where he became the head of a commercial house, French Consul-General, and the husband of a beautiful Greek. In 1773, the appointment of the Comte de Vergennes as ambassador to the Porte having led to the abolition of the office of Consul-General, M. and Madame Chénier, now blessed with four sons, set out for Paris to spend the remainder

of their lives in retirement. Two of their sons—André and Marie Joseph, born in 1762 and 1764 respectively—were destined to hold conspicuous places in the world of letters. No pair could have differed more in character: André was of a studious and thoughtful turn; the other was impetuous, ungovernable, wild. In 1784, having completed his education at the Collége de Navarre, the latter joined a regiment of dragoons, but returned to Paris in a fit of disgust with military life. This disgust may have been strengthened by literary ambition, for soon afterwards, at the instance of Palissot and Lebrun, the company of the Comédie Française produced a little piece from his pen, *Edgar, ou le Page Supposé.*

Easter brought with it a heavy loss to the Comédie Française. Préville, Brizard, Madame Préville (*k*), and Mlle. Fanier withdrew from the stage on the same night, the 1st of April. The pieces represented were *Horace* and the *Partie de Chasse d'Henri IV.*, the latter because the scene in Michaud's cottage allowed the four retiring players to be on the stage at once in characters associated with their names. Brizard, as old Horace, one of his happiest assumptions, rose superior to himself, though his fortitude manifestly forsook him when, in leaving his son, he had to deliver the appropriate line—

Moi-même en ce moment j'ai les larmes aux yeux.

Naturally enough, the cottage scene in the *Partie de Chasse* aroused extraordinary enthusiasm, mingled with more or less visible grief. For one thing it seemed too much to hope that a Préville would grace the stage again. His humour, his truth, his grace, his force of colouring, his quick perception of character, his ready assimilation with almost every variety of comedy,—all gave him an individuality not previously acquired on the French stage in his own walks of art. His departure might have been thought to close a gallery of striking portraits, the most important of which, perhaps, were Sosie in *Amphitryon*, Larissolle in the *Mercure Galant*, Crispin in the *Légataire*, Freeport in *L'Ecossaise*, Antoine in the *Philosophe sans le Savoir*, and Figaro in the *Barbier de Séville*. Brizard, too, with his fine presence, his simple dignity, his searching pathos and humour, was a *roi* and *père noble* whom the town could ill afford to lose. How well he had always painted the rude courage of old Horace, "the sensibility of Don Diègue, the lofty energy of Zopire, the generous tolerance of Alvarez, the grief and madness of Léar, the grave eloquence of the father in the *Menteur*, the dissembled hatred of Mithridate, the patriotism and paternal tenderness of Brutus, the religious enthusiasm of Lusignan, the Gascon *verve*, the *bonhomie*, the chivalrous air of Henri Quatre!" In the presence of such players Mlle. Fanier and Madame Préville were in the

shade, but it was not to be forgotten that the former had long lighted up the stage with her soubrettes, and that the latter, without being a great actress, had efficiently represented characters of which the Présidente in the *Mariage Fait et Rompu* may be taken as an example. It must have been with a feeling of profound sadness, relieved by a thousand grateful memories, that the audience on that April evening saw the curtain fall.

Each of the retired players hastened from the gay and busy capital, the Prévilles settling at Senlis, Mlle. Fanier at Saint Mandé, and Brizard at Gros-Caillou. Both the "Molière of the scene" and his wife will come under our notice again, but we may here take leave of the sprightly soubrette, who, holding Dorat in affectionate remembrance to the last, lived for thirty-five years more, and of the venerable "father," who died rather prematurely in 1791. "Embrace Monsieur Brizard," once said a magistrate to his son; "his talents, if it is possible, are exceeded by his virtues." Few eulogies have been more fully justified. Brizard possessed in himself the elevation and sweetness of character which he had so finely illustrated on the stage. Charity, for instance, never appealed to him in vain. His income not being large enough to let him gratify all his generous impulses, he increased it by painting pictures and binding books—in early life, as we have seen, he had been a pupil of Vanloo's—and scrupulously reserved the

proceeds for the benefit of the necessitous. He also rebound a goodly library of his own, but the money thus saved was applied to the same object. Many pleasing incidents of his career as a player forbade him to regret that he had abandoned his palette and brushes. Louis XVI. and Marie Antoinette had invariably taken delight in his acting. One evening, after playing Henri IV. at Fontainebleau, he had to light their majesties to their coach. "Monsieur," said the Queen, "to-night you have made quite a conversion." "Yes," the King broke in with unwonted emphasis, "you have even made *me* take a liking for the throne." Probably this compliment had less value for the old man than one paid to him by Voltaire during the poet's last visit to Paris—"Monsieur, you make me cling to life; you have revealed to me beauties in the part of Brutus which I did not perceive in creating it."

But the gloom cast over the Comédie by this fourfold loss was not wholly unrelieved by hopes as to the immediate future. Frequenters of the green-room had lately become conscious of an addition to their number in the person of a modest, self-possessed, and urbane advocate of thirty-one, Colin d'Harleville, a clever comedy from whose pen, *L'Inconstant*, was set down for early production. Eldest son of a procureur, he had come from Mévoisin, near Chartres, and was dividing his attention between law and literature with a decided leaning to

the latter. For many trifles which lessened the heaviness of the periodicals, especially the *Almanach des Muses*, the public were indebted to him. He at first tried his hand at satire, but was without the sportive or serious malice, if not the wit, to make his arrows felt. Nevertheless, he addressed his devotions to Thalia, who smiled upon him in return. *L'Inconstant*, as may be gathered from its title, belongs in the main to the comedy of character, which, despite the success of the *Barbier de Séville* and the *Mariage de Figaro*, continued to find many disciples in the country of Molière, Regnard, and Lesage. Harleville could not infuse a high degree of *vis comica* into his work, but did something to atone for this weakness by ingenuity of treatment, delicacy of humour, and, above all, a characteristic grace of style. Marked by such qualities, the *Inconstant*, which appeared on the 13th of June, with Molé as the fickle hero, at once brought the author into notice, although it was sufficiently overlong to be reduced with advantage from five to three acts.

Laharpe was to find himself in what to so vain a person must have been the irritating position of a poet compelled to remain incognito in the hour of success. He had secretly composed a *Virginie*, hoping throughout that Mlle. Raucourt would undertake a character expressly designed for her. But this accomplished actress, offended by some slight, had declared that she would

never again play in a piece of his—a vow which, suicidal as he may have thought it, she was more likely to keep than break. In this strait he sent her the piece anonymously, with a request that she would represent Plautie. Much gratified by the letter, she unsuspiciously took the piece to the theatre, where it was given for the first time on the 11th of July. Everybody thought that so fine a *Virginie* had not yet been written, and when the curtain fell the author was summoned to appear. In reply a player stated that the author had elected to be unknown. "It must be Laharpe," cried a voice in the pit; "one line, at any rate, is from his *Pharamond!*" Laharpe, fearing that Raucourt would throw up her part if the secret were disclosed, publicly disavowed any connexion with the piece, but was entrapped by his self-love into a virtual confession of the truth. "*Virginie*," Sédaine remarked to him at a sitting of the Academy, "contains some scenes of which you might be proud." "Some?" the poet echoed, with a flush of angry surprise on his countenance—"*some?*"

La Fausse Inconstance, a prose comedy in five acts, by the Comtesse Fanny de Beauharnais, who had been allowed by Dorat to pass off some poems of his as her own, and who, it was piquantly remarked, took his death so much to heart that she at once lost the wit revealed in them, went before a piece markedly free from

a certain leaning to licentiousness now apparent in productions of the kind. *L'Ecole des Pères* was the maiden effort of Pierre Pièyre, born at Nîmes in 1752, educated in Paris, and at present acting as a merchant in his native place. Previously applauded in the country, it soon found its way to the Théâtre Français, where it had no fewer than forty representations. Louis XVI., delighted with the purity of the piece, asked the author, through the Duc de Duras, what form he would like a token of royal approbation to take. Pièyre chose a plain sword; and an elaborate Damascus blade, with the arms of France engraved thereon, was sent to him. "I too," said Marie Antoinette, "must give our young poet some encouragement. No doubt a sword is a right present for the King to make, but something different must come from me." Pièyre, in reply to her message, simply asked that his name might be placed on the list of authors whose plays were acted at Court in her presence. *L'Ecole des Pères* was accordingly given at Versailles, Fleury impersonating the chief character. In accordance with custom, the King presented him with a superb coat, whereas a very plain one was required. The actor, as became the artist, excused himself from wearing it on the occasion. "Well," said his majesty, "it is my wish that he should choose for the next Court performance a character to which it is suitable, as I shall be pleased to see him

in it." Overjoyed by the compliment, Fleury appeared as the Marquis du Lauret in *Turcaret*, in which he delineated drunkenness with the best effect. "In this part," said the Comte d'Artois, "Molé seems to get drunk only in piquette; Fleury's drunkenness is that of champagne."

Voltaire used to say that he never heard of the young dying without feeling tempted to blame nature. Probably such a feeling was experienced by many in Paris on the 21st of September, when, at the age of twenty-three, pretty Mlle. Olivier, the original representative of Chérubin in the *Mariage de Figaro*, fell a victim to malignant fever. It was as though a beautiful flower had been crushed as it began to unfold its petals. Her gifts were beginning to find high expression, and a position scarcely inferior to that of Gaussin or Doligny seemed to await her. Even Mlle. Contat could not rival the effect of her grace and tenderness as Alcmène in *Amphitryon*. In her last hours, after forswearing the stage in due form, she asked that her funeral might be of the simplest kind, and that the sum which might have been spent in doing ostentatious honour to her remains should be distributed among the poor. The curé of St. Sulpice, holding that she had not prepared herself for death by any act of religion, refused at first to bury her, but eventually consented to do so on the understanding that fewer priests than usual should be

in attendance. Mlle. Olivier, though sometimes thought unintelligent off the stage, was not without a sharp tongue. "How?" said the stupid Chevalier de Cubières to her one evening in the green-room, after a conversation in which she had fitfully shone; "you are often described as a fool?" "And why not?" she answered; "you are often described as a wit."

New plays were appearing at rather short intervals, but few of them call for special notice. One, an *Antigone*, had nothing to commend it except the following lines, all the more remarkable in view of the fact that the author, Duponceau, was a Gentilhomme Ordinare du Roi:—

> Les grands l'ont approuvé: pourrait-il vous déplaire?
> Vous avez vu le peuple obéir et se taire. . . .
> La voix du courtisan soutient d'injustes lois;
> Quand le peuple se tait il condamne ses rois—

lines which the pit applauded with "indecent affectation," and which, as may be supposed, were promptly suppressed. Mercier, after giving his best work to the Italians, seems to have been fully reconciled with the Comédie Française, where an adaptation by him of Goldoni's *Il Moliere* was produced on the 20th of October under the title of the *Maison de Molière*. It represented the illustrious dramatist in the midst of his comrades, the honour of impersonating him, as of a Tartuffe included in the *dramatis personae*, falling to the

lot of Fleury. Mlle. Vanhove, as young Béjart, is said to have been like Petitot's miniature of Ninon de Lenclos. Manifestly inspired by the *Ménechmes*, a three-act comedy by Forgeot, the *Ressemblance*, did not equal its original, but was saved by the acting of Contat in the two characters. Of much higher value was Colin d'Harleville's second piece, the *Optimiste*, in which Molé appeared as the hero. Its plot may have been sadly defective, but the man satisfied with everything is ridiculed with all or more of the point and easy grace of style attained in the *Inconstant*.

Mlle. Olivier's place at the theatre was fully taken by two young actresses who now made their first bows there. In 1786 the Duc de Duras established an Ecole de Déclamation in the interests of the Comédie Française, with Molé, Fleury, and Dugazon as professors. One of its earliest pupils was Mlle. Desgarcins, daughter of Louis Desgarcins, by birth a gentleman. Carefully prepared for the stage by Molé, she came forward on the 24th of May, at the age of seventeen, as Atalide in *Bajazet*, and, after a début extending to the unusually long period of four months, was received with acclamation. Like Gaussin and Doligny, she was unequal to tragedy in its sterner aspects, but brought to all her work the charms of sympathy, grace of movement, personal beauty, and a musical voice. No less fitted for the stage was the other débutante, Anne Françoise

Elizabeth Lange, born at Gênes in 1772, and even younger, therefore, than Mlle. Desgarcins. Daughter of a clever violinist, Charles Lange, she appeared at the Tours theatre in her fifteenth year, and was successful enough from the outset to be included soon afterwards in one of four companies organized by Mlle. Montausier. Lindane in the *Ecossaise* and Lucinde in the *Oracle* were the characters in which she first faced a Paris audience. Barely above the middle height, but pretty, well made, and sufficiently versatile to illustrate sentiment and *espièglerie* with the happiest effect, she was at once made a *pensionnaire.*

Larive was here impelled in a fit of dudgeon to go into private life. It appears that while playing Orosmane he was soundly hissed, probably because the impassioned beauty of Lekain's acting in the part was still vividly remembered. "Ungrateful wretches!" exclaimed the discomfited actor; "they shall never see me again." "Do not be so hasty," said a comrade who was on the stage with him at the moment; "they are hissing me." Larive, however, was not to be reassured, and the efforts of the company to divert him from his resolution proved fruitless. Some nights later a party of friends in the pit raised a call for him, but this was met by angry cries of "nous n'en voulons plus," to be crowned towards the end of the performance by a malicious application to him of a hemistich in the

piece then being performed, *Iphigénie en Aulide*. His intention to retire, it seems, had become known in the interim, and was resented as a mark of disrespect to the public. Whether he adhered to it long the sequel will show.

Le Présomptueux, the first comedy of the new year, introduces us to a writer of high literary gifts, passionately eager for literary fame, but destined to win his principal distinction in other than literary ways. Philippe François Nazaire Fabre, born at Carcassonne in 1758, lisped in numbers at an early age, bore off a prize at the Floral Games, and, in commemoration of the form it took, thenceforward called himself Fabre d'Eglantine. In or about 1787, after passing some years in the country as an actor, he went to Paris in the hope of becoming a Comédien du Roi, but seems to have been found wanting. He then gave himself up to literature, and was now toiling for his bread in an obscure garret. It is a wonder that he did not find himself in the Bastille, as no fiercer or more outspoken opponent of the existing political system was to be met with in the capital. *Le Présomptueux* failed in spite of rare merits, at the head of which we may place a characteristically impetuous force of expression. Fabre's first impulse was to abandon the drama in despair, but a jealousy of Harleville, who soon afterwards achieved a striking success with a comedy entitled *Les Châteaux*

en Espagne—a success due in the main to an almost entire reconstruction of the piece after the first performance—induced him to remain in the field.

Fleury, writing of this particular time, relates a story which again proves that great effects may spring from very minor causes. Mlle. Contat was one afternoon driving across the Pont Neuf in a whisky, the sort of vehicle then most favoured by ladies of fashion. In front of the Rue Dauphine she almost knocked down a middle-aged gentleman crossing the road. "Monsieur," she exclaimed, pulling up sharply, "what on earth do you mean by running against my horse in that fashion?" "Madame," he replied, "I really think that the horse ran against me." "Impossible, Monsieur." "Perhaps, Madame, you will admit that we were both in fault." "No, Monsieur, I will admit nothing of the kind. My horse is quite under control. Besides, I called out 'gare!' and you never looked up." "Madame," said the gentleman with Voltairian grace as he made his bow of adieu, "you have more reason to cry 'gare!' now, when I do look up. It is very dangerous to look at you."

In about a month, after tormenting herself with vain guesses as to the identity of the gallant stranger, Mlle. Contat received a note to the effect that the gentleman who had lately had the privilege of a few moments' conversation with her on the Pont Neuf wished to know

whether she would devote a leisure hour to a rehearsal at the Comédie Italienne of a two-act piece in which he took great interest. "Henri" was the signature. Mlle. instantly repaired to the theatre mentioned, but found that the author of the only play in preparation there was a comparatively young man. "Ma foi," she said to Dezède, who introduced her to him, "I must explain my conduct in coming hither on such an errand;" and the letter was produced. The stranger, who was manifestly a man of high breeding, manifested some emotion on seeing it. "Henri!" he exclaimed, "ever noble, generous, and true!" "And to me unknown," said Contat archly. "Unknown, Mlle.? why, all the world knows him!" "Nay, Monsieur, there is at least one person in the world who is not in the secret, and that person is myself." "Can you possibly be unaware, Mlle., that he is Prince Henry of Prussia?" "Frederick the Great's brother?" "The same." "I breathe again," said Contat. "Brother of a king, a hero into the bargain! I pardon him for the sake of the *coup de théâtre*." "And for the sake of his recommendation," the author continued, "I hope you will befriend me." It appeared that he was in a difficult position. The success of his first act depended upon the character of a tavern hostess. Madame Dugazon had declined it as beneath her talents; the actress about to play it was unequal to her task. Would Mlle. Contat, after hearing a rehearsal,

try to induce Madame Dugazon to reconsider her intention? "What!" exclaimed Susanne, "take a part from an actress in possession of it and force it upon an actress who has rejected it? No, no; impossible." However, she expressed a willingness to know something of the piece, which was accordingly rehearsed. "When you next see Prince Henri," she said at the end, "tell him that his wish shall be gratified."

It was to a very graceful little piece that the actress had listened. *Les Deux Pages*, to use the title usually bestowed upon it, had been written as a tribute of respect to the memory of the late King of Prussia, and, like the *Partie de Chasse d'Henri Quatre*, was of the anecdotical order. Its chief incident had foundation in fact. Frederick one day rang his bell, but could make nobody hear. Opening the door of the apartment, he saw a page asleep in an arm-chair, with the corner of a note protruding from his pocket. His majesty softly drew out and read the paper. It was from the youth's mother, acknowledging the receipt of a portion of his salary, regularly sent to relieve her necessities, and invoking a blessing upon his head. Frederick put back the letter with a purse of ducats, returned to his room, and rang the bell sharply. In another moment the page presented himself. "You have been sleeping," said the King sternly; "I have rung twice." The page tried to excuse himself, and, chancing in his embarrassment

to put his hand into his pocket, amazedly drew out the purse. "What have you there?" asked Frederick. "Ah, Sire," moaned the page, dropping on his knees, "somebody is endeavouring to ruin me: I know nothing of this purse." "No matter, my good lad," said the King; "Heaven sometimes sends us good luck in our sleep. Forward the money to your mother with my regards, and tell her that I will provide for her as well as for you." Upon this incident—one not uncharacteristic of Frederick—the play mainly rested. The other page was a light-hearted youth, introduced for the sake of contrast. *Les Deux Pages*, as has been said, was in two acts, the first turning upon a persecution to which the mother and a daughter are subjected at an inn near Berlin by an unfeeling creditor. It was the character of the hostess here that Madame Dugazon had deemed unworthy of her talents.

Mlle. Contat was so much delighted with the play that she induced Prince Henri's friend to transfer it to the Comédie Française, the more easily because she promised to take up the rejected part herself. Dugazon was nominated by the author for the King, but the actress, apparently out of personal affection as well as clear judgment, secretly resolved that this honour should go to Fleury. Soon afterwards the latter might have been found speaking to her in the green-room of his professional prospects, which had been largely improved

of late by a few "creations," as in the *Ecole des Pères* and the *Maison de Molière*, and by his acting at Court in *Turcaret*. He had reached the point when the public expected him to become great. If a fine character could only be invented for him; a character demanding neither the depth of Monvel nor the brilliancy of Molé; a character that might be for him what Susanne had been for his fair interlocutor! "But remember," she said, "that I had no objection to a cap and apron; a livery would displease you." "I confess," he answered, "that I hate a livery." "Shall I propose a character for you?" "By all means." "Would you like to act a prince?" "I have never occupied so high a rank; still—" "Could you command 100,000 men?" "I fear there would be many refractory subjects among them; still, with Mlle. Contat's recommendation—" "Fleury, I suspect you have an idea of what I am going to tell you?" He smilingly admitted that he had. "And now that all is decided," he said, "I must embrace you in my character of King to express my gratitude as a friend." "Then," she laughed, "you know that I am to be your humble subject the hostess?" Fleury kissed her so hard that Dugazon, who was gossiping in a corner, looked round. "Did anything fall?" he asked. "Aye," was the jubilant reply; "a bolt on your head, a crown on mine."

Of this crown he spared no pains to make himself

worthy. He made the character a subject of close and unintermittent study. He caught eagerly at details furnished to him by the author and others of Frederick's idiosyncracies. He sought to imbue himself with the idea that he was at Potsdam instead of Paris. For two months he went to bed and rose, ate and drank, moved and spoke, in the full persuasion that he was the Prussian King. Every morning he equipped himself in a military dress ordered for the part, sat down before his glass, and painted his face to a more or less striking resemblance to a copy—kindly procured for him by St. Fal—of Romberg's portrait of the man to be represented. For he was fully sensible of the value of the opportunity here given him. "No such part," he writes, "had previously been attempted; it was quite original. I had to impersonate one who had just closed a wonderful career, and on whom the eyes of Europe had been fixed to the last. Nothing serves an actor so much as to bear an historic name of recent date. If he succeeds in arriving at only a fair likeness of his model, he establishes in the mind of every spectator a sort of association between himself and the eminent personage in question. It is a resurrection which cannot fail to arouse interest. The appearance on the stage of a hero lately taken from us is more impressive because he has lately been taken from us. It is better than a book or a picture; the creation is palpable, sentient, entrancing.

By producing belief out of illusion the actor at once makes a name; he engrafts one great reputation upon another."

Early in March, under the name of *Auguste et Théodore*, the comedy was produced to a brilliant audience, including Prince Henri of Prussia, the Dukes of Orleans and Nivernois, and last, but hardly least, the Comte de Mirabeau. Never had a two-act piece been more strongly cast; some of the most distinguished members of the company had loyally rallied round their comrade in what they seemed to have felt was an important trial to him. Dazincourt and Mlle. Contat quickly made the fortune of the first act. "The latter," we are assured, "was irresistible. Her beauty and frank gaiety carried all before them; while her singing—and sing she really could—gave full effect to the airs left in the piece." When Frederick appeared, as he did for the first time in the second act, a dead silence fell over the theatre. No movement among that dense mass could be detected. "Frederick," writes his representative, "was not much afraid, though he had to face an auditory difficult to please. The sentinels presented arms at me. I cast a critical glance at their martial attitude: to the sentinel on the left I gave a shrug of dissatisfaction; to the sentinel on the right I directed one of those smiles which a true soldier is delighted to receive. The pit remained unmoved; whereupon I said to myself—my

thoughts still with the sentinel on the right—'Thou shalt have the cross of merit!' Instantly, as though the idea had been a signal, a torrent of applause came from every part of the house, to cease only when I turned to speak." It was repeated at short intervals during the rest of the piece, the impersonation being accepted by all as one of the most vivid examples of comedy-art yet witnessed in Paris. Prince Henri, hardly able to believe that his brother had not risen from the grave, presented to the actor, henceforward one of the most shining lights of the theatre, a snuff-box formerly in the possession of Frederick himself, and bearing on the lid a miniature of that personage in a circlet of diamonds. "Nobody," the grateful recipient was assured, "knows better how to use it than yourself."

For some time the authorship of the *Deux Pages* was a secret save to Fleury, Mlle. Contat, and one or two others. In the bills it was ascribed to Dezède, although he was responsible for the music only. Knowing as much, but otherwise ill-informed, Grimm surmised that Sauvigny had written the piece, and Etienne was equally wide of the mark in accepting it as the work of Faure. In point of fact, if we may trust the memoirs in which the whole story is related, the mysterious dramatist was a relative of the last Grand Duke of Courland, Baron Ernest de Manteufel, who for many years had found an asylum at Frederick's Court, and since the death of his

benefactor had been one of the pets of Parisian society. Of an "ancient and illustrious race," he weakly allowed himself to be led by family reasons to disguise his connexion with a piece hardly less honourable to his head than to his heart. On the morning of the first performance, one of his closest friends, the beautiful Comtesse de Lamark, expressed regret that he was not in a position to enjoy the success he would certainly meet with, to hear his name pronounced with acclamations by a delighted audience. "I shall be 'named' before the first scene is over," he said. "Your hand will not be recognized so easily," she rejoined. "Will you lay a wager about it?" "Certainly: are you going to risk much?" "Will *you* risk a kiss?" he asked; "it is only fair to tell you that I am sure of winning." "Be it so, then; a kiss." "I shall be in your box, Madame, and shall expect to be paid, if I win, before all your friends." "Very well." Just before the curtain rose he joined her in the theatre; the performance began, and the master of the hostelry near Berlin, wanting a waiter, came on crying "Ernest, Ernest!" "That is my name," said the Baron to the Comtesse; "have I not won?" Madame might have pleaded that he had won not quite fairly. But she preferred to capitulate; her debt was paid upon the spot.

CHAPTER IX.

The Revolution.

Les Deux Pages came out on the eve of the most momentous event in the history of France, if not of the whole human race for nearly eighteen centuries. The storm which had been coming over the country since the appearance of Voltaire's *Lettres sur les Anglais*, and of which, as we have seen, the annals of the theatre contain many significant forewarnings, now broke with almost appalling fury. For some time the political atmosphere had been so deeply charged with electricity that any unpopular act on the part of the Court would have precipitated the impending crash. National bankruptcy, with the additional burdens it entailed, had brought to a white heat the vengeful passions aroused by centuries of despotic rule, class privilege, and widespread misery among the masses. Louis XVI., as a means of extricating himself from his difficulties, at length convoked the States-General, which met at Versailles in May. Conscious of the strength given to them by the confusion of the finances, the Tiers Etat, with Mirabeau at their head, resolutely assumed full

legislative power, and the capital soon afterwards rose in its might to support their ascendency. Nothing seemed able to withstand the revolutionary torrent thus let loose. It must have been difficult to contemplate the work of the next few months without distrusting the evidence of the senses:—the authority of the throne reduced to a shadow, the privileges of the nobility ended, the Church despoiled, the immunities of great corporations abolished, the principle of universal equality laid down, the sovereignty of the people asserted, the right of insurrection declared to be a sacred one, the capital in anarchy, the Bastille stormed and captured by the citizens, the municipality reorganized on a popular basis, the proud aristocracy taking to flight, and the royal family, humbled and terrified, dragged by a mob from Versailles to undergo a sort of captivity in the Tuileries. By the autumn, in fine, absolute monarchy had been transformed into a democracy predisposed to violence, animated by a bitter hatred of the system just overthrown, rejecting Christianity with the contempt to be looked for in disciples of the Encyclopædists, and burning to realize those ideals of a virtuous republic which the classic drama had done so much to spread abroad. Necessary as a radical change in the old system might be, it could not be accomplished with safety under such conditions as these, and incidental acts of ferocity inspired a further

doubt as to the fitness of the people for the self-government at which they aimed. How the convulsion would end none could venture to foretell. In the words of Mirabeau, a bull which had been cruelly baited to madness in bondage might be expected to make use of its horns when it became free.

Naturally enough, the Revolution split the distracted nation into two parties, one opposing it from either a love of monarchy or a distrust of the people, and the other, which generally outnumbered the first, hailing it with the wildest enthusiasm. In no quarter was this divergence of opinion more manifest that at the Comédie Française. "Even our literary green-room," writes Fleury, "was not exempt from the invasions of the moment. Melpomene and Thalia had the mortification to see their sacred altars profaned by the party pamphlets of the day, their venerable sanctuary turned into a political club." It is true that on one point the company were in complete unison. Whatever may have been thought of the inexpediency of disregarding the rights of property, the downfall of the Church could have aroused little pity among the members of a profession which it had consistently persecuted for nearly two hundred and fifty years, even to the point of denying a Christian burial to Molière—the first ascertainable cause of the anti-clerical spirit which made itself felt towards the end of the seventeenth

owed to his family, which consisted of three daughters and two sons. "My father," writes Talma, "was my first instructor. Fanatically attached to the ideas of the philosophical sect, he educated me according to the method," so eloquently expounded in *Emile*, "of Rousseau. Hundreds of times did I hear him utter the maxims of Voltaire on priests and royalty. It was in the *Origine des Cultes* that I learned to read; from an early age, therefore, I had within me all the germs of atheism."

In his tenth year the boy was placed in a boarding-school on the outskirts of Paris, possibly in order that he might not be wholly denationalized. Hitherto he had not been inside a regular theatre, but a dramatic performance given at the next speech-day served to reveal in him an inherent turn for acting. In this performance he had to narrate the death of a friend in very tragic circumstances. Both imagination and sensibility were kindled in the little player as he went on; to him the scene became a pathetic reality; his voice altered, sobs choked his utterance, and he fainted outright. It is significant that before long he knew no pleasure equal to that of going to the Comédie Française, whither he was frequently taken by an uncle in return for being a studious scholar. He heard the announcement from the stage of Lekain's death, and was among the enthusiasts who followed Voltaire from the theatre

to the Rue de Beaune on the following 30th of March. His passion for the "new ideas" soon broke through all restraint. One day a priest came to the school to prepare the pupils for their first communion. He had scarcely gone when Talma sprang on to a form, ridiculed all religious doctrines, and warmly espoused, if he did not go beyond, the theories of Diderot, Holbach, and D'Alembert. "I thought myself," he says, "the apostle of tolerance and philosophy." Fortunately for his audience, a portion of his discourse had been overheard by the master, who at once expelled him from the establishment.

Proudly regarding himself as a martyr in the cause of philosophy, Talma returned to the house in Old Cavendish-street, and his interrupted education was finished at a school near Manchester-square. Next, at the pressing instance of his father, he dived into the mysteries of dentistry, apparently with a determination to make it his calling. In reality, however, his heart was still with the drama, of which he soon became an unprofessional votary. Jean Monnet, erstwhile of the Foires in Paris, was then attempting, not for the first time, to found a French theatre in London, where he had lived many years. Though practically supported by the aristocracy, the project exposed him to the patriotic resentment of other classes, and only a miracle saved him from being hanged by an angry mob

in front of his own house. He at length confessed that the old hatred of the English for his countrymen was too strong for such an enterprise. Piqued by this circumstance, a club of young Frenchmen in London, headed by Talma, got up a series of performances at the Hanover-square Rooms, with the speculative Monnet as their manager. Fashion took them up, the audiences from the outset including the flower of the aristocracy. Much of this success was due to Talma, who, among other characters, played Polainville in the *Français à Londres*, Almaviva in the *Mariage de Figaro*, and Shakspere's Hamlet (in English). The Prince of Wales came to see him, while persons of high standing—Burke, Fox, Sheridan, Mansfield, Miss Burney, Hayley, Swinburne, and the Duchess of Devonshire—urged him to make the stage his profession. M. Talma senior, though proud of his clever son, seems to have begrudged him the time occupied in preparing himself for these amusements. "Mon Dieu!" he said one morning to Lord Harcourt, "there he is up in his room, his nose in a Shakspere or a Corneille, and studying Othello, or Falstaff, or Rodrigue, or, it may be, L'Intimé in the *Plaideurs*."

In the midst of these studies he was sent over to manage his father's business in the Rue Mauconseil, which had never been given up. Lord Harcourt here introduced him to Molé, then in the first flush of his

success as Almaviva in the *Mariage de Figaro*. After a long conversation, the player, perceiving in his new acquaintance the "soul of an artist," procured for him a free admission to the Comédie Française, took him into the green-room, and finally made him a pupil at the Ecole de Déclamation. Having undergone the usual course of instruction there, he presented himself to the playgoers on the 21st of October 1787 as Séide in *Mahomet*. "In spite of defective elocution," Fleury writes, "the performance indicated that command of varied emotion which is the best proof of an actor's capabilities." Dugazon was still louder in praise of the débutant, especially on seeing him act Argatiphontidas in *Amphitryon*. His period of trial over, he was provisionally reduced to the ranks, but invested the slightest characters with an interest of which they might not have been thought susceptible. Even at this period, it is certain, he had determined to promote the reform begun by Clairon and Lekain in the way of stage costume. If he had to be a Roman he resembled a Roman. For instance, in a representation at Court of Voltaire's *Brutus*, while the other actors were arrayed in wigs and rich silks, he played a subordinate part not only with his hair cut short—in itself a striking innovation—but in a cloth mantle without any embellishment save a classic disposition of the folds. "Mon Dieu!" exclaimed Louise Contat, "il a l'air d'une statue!" Most

of his comrades, after advising him in vain not to make a fool of himself, had predicted that he would excite ridicule; as it was, the simple dignity of his attire and utterance made him talked of more that night than his superiors in histrionic rank. His success in this case accelerated his progress; the Comédie Française admitted him early in 1789, and seven or eight months later the ball was placed at his foot by the representation of Charles IX. being confided to his care.

November 4 was the day set apart for the first performance of Chénier's tragedy. The announcement, of course, brought together a large and heated audience, both royalists and anti-royalists having an interest in what was known to be an onslaught upon the oldest institutions of the country. In the middle of the pit, with a fierce joy lighting up their countenances, were Camille Desmoulins and Danton, the former of whom declared that the work would do more to promote their cause than the transference of the Assembly and Court from Versailles to Paris. In the course of the evening, however, this bitter party spirit was often absorbed in a common feeling of wonderment and admiration. Talma came on the stage a living portrait of Charles IX. Every record of the latter had been laboriously looked up: the identity was complete on all points. But that identity, rare as it might be, was much less remarkable than the power revealed by the

actor as he warmed to his task. His impersonation was a triumph of art, with the inspiration of genius to give it an enduring charm. "It must be confessed," writes Fleury, "that we did not expect him to produce the effect he did here. When, after being bowed down by remorse, with his face hidden in the folds of his royal mantle, he suddenly raised himself at the anathema upon him, and, shuddering under the look of the man who pronounced it, shrank back convulsively, as if to shake off the drops of blood which had fallen upon him from his victims,—the sublimity of his conception of this scene filled us with amazement." As may be supposed, the general enthusiasm evoked by the acting was followed by a keen contest as to the play itself. The supporters of the old order of things in State and Church hissed with right good will, though only to find themselves outnumbered by the revolutionists. "*Charles IX.*," said Danton, hazarding a suggestion which, coming to the author's ears, was forthwith adopted, "ought to have 'L'Ecole des Rois' as a second title. Beaumarchais killed the noblesse; Chénier has cut the throat of royalty in France."

Except in the arena of politics, no figure of the time will impress itself more deeply on the mind than that of the young tragedian who bore the chief burden in this tragedy. Talma must be classed with the greatest of French actors. In warmth of sensibility, perhaps, he

was inferior to Lekain. His strength lay chiefly in an appeal to the understanding. He would have given ten of Racine's plays for one of Corneille's. But in no other respect could he have fallen short of his predecessors. Imaginative power, energy of thought, fertility of resource, eloquence of gesture, clearness of elocution, a keen sense of the picturesque,—all this was to be found in his acting as he threw off the trammels of inexperience. Madame de Staël says that in him the varied charms of music and painting and sculpture and poetry were allied to produce every illusion, since he possessed the secrets of these different arts. In scenes of high-wrought passion he underwent a sort of transformation; his stature increased, his somewhat hard voice became grandly sonorous, his flat face acquired a peculiar force of expression, and his eyes, ordinarily half covered by their lids, seemed to emit flashes of lightning. Described in a sentence, his style was a superb union of dignity and natural truth, whether in utterance, gesture, or demeanour. In private life, as all testimony shows, he was gay, playful, warm-hearted, and inoffensively conscious of his own gifts, with a simplicity and indecision of character in curious contrast to the intellectual vigour he displayed on the stage. He could arouse the strongest emotions in others, but was easily influenced himself. As for the Revolution, he hailed it with all the ardour to be expected from a

man of generous sympathies, utopian ideas, and a poetic rather than practical mind. "He believed in the resurrection of the Forum and its Ciceros," writes Fleury, "as he might have believed in that of Roscius. He imagined that antiquity had poured out its spirit upon France, and that if our gold-laced coats and point ruffles were pounded together in a mortar they would re-issue as Roman togas and Greek mantles. Besides that, he saw the value of the Revolution as a means of assisting his genius, which inclined to the sombre and terrible."

Unfortunately, the coming of this illustrious player was not to be without a serious drawback in the eyes of a majority of his comrades. He brought discord as well as money to the theatre. When *Charles IX.* was in the full tide of its success, the clergy, assured that it had deepened the widespread prejudice against them, asked the King to suppress it. His majesty, perhaps doubting whether he had the power to do so, sent the required order to the company through the Gentlemen of the Chamber, and had the satisfaction to find that it was obeyed. For the present, therefore, Talma lost the only fine character that had fallen to his lot. Naturally anxious to extend his fame, he sought to console himself for this check by undertaking even more onerous tasks, but was foiled on all points by the privileges of seniority. Indeed, conformably with the customs of

the theatre, he again found himself in trifling parts, such as Proculus in *Brutus*. Impulsive, ambitious, and predisposed to innovation, he could not imitate the patience with which his predecessors had passed through a similar ordeal. He contended that the "rights" exercised by his elders originated in a sort of "theatrical feudalism," and ought at once to be abolished. No member of the Comédie was entitled to exclusive possession of particular characters; they should be open to all. Madame Vestris and Dugazon, among others, hastened to advocate the views of their new colleague, who, however, was overpowered by numbers. Henceforward, with characteristic irreverence for existing institutions, he sought to bring about a rupture between the revolutionists and the monarchists at the Comédie, in the hope that the former might obtain leave to start a second Théâtre Français on sounder principles than the first.

But this increasing disunion among the players was not permitted to interfere with the work of producing new plays, some of which are of value as reflecting the spirit of the hour. *Le Paysan Magistrat*, a modification of Calderon's *Alcalde de Zalamea*, met with loud applause for fifteen nights, chiefly because it flattered the passion for equality by presenting the spectacle of a well-born man sentenced to death for carrying off the daughter of a rustic, who, elevated to the magistracy, acts as his judge. The adapter was no other than Collot d'Herbois,

until recently a comedian in the country, but now roaming about Paris in search of different employment. He had been hissed from the stage at Lyons, and at Bordeaux, it is said, would have been hanged for felony if Fleury's sister had not prevailed upon the *échevin* of the district to connive at his escape. Another drama came from Jean Louis Laya, by descent a Spaniard, born in Paris in 1761, and known at the theatre as the author of a pamphlet vindicating the actor's rights to the civil state. *Les Dangers de l'Opinion*, as the play was called, amounted to a protest against the practice, already assailed with so much vigour by Voltaire, of visiting the sins of a criminal upon his family. So the dramatist puts a Romeo under such a ban, and the consequent sorrows of the Juliet—acted with exquisite art and tenderness by Madame Petit (Mlle. Vanhove)—created an impression which many defects in the piece could not appreciably mar. Fabre d'Eglantine was audacious enough to pen what proved to be a clever continuation of the *Misanthrope;* a little comedy, *Le Couvent*, by one Lanjon, had no man among its personages, and Lemierre, with his powers prematurely enfeebled, figured in the bills as the author of the *Barneveldt* suppressed many years before.

By this time, perhaps more tardily than might have been anticipated, the zeal of the National Assembly had extended itself to the theatre. In the first instance,

as a matter of bare justice, the players were restored to the rights so long denied to them by the Church. In the future there was to be no obstacle in the way of their marrying, presenting themselves at the altar, or being buried with the usual rites. It was in vain that the clergy sought to prevent the humiliation to which their own intolerance had exposed them; the legislature, shocked by the scandal of an actor or actress being obliged to commit perjury in order to lead chaste lives, adhered firmly to its resolution. Nor was this the only decree that claims our attention. Few means of appealing to the masses had had so much influence as the drama. Might not that influence be rendered wholly subservient to the interests of democracy? It was accordingly determined that the theatres of Paris should be under the control of the municipality instead of the Gentlemen of the Chamber, who, of course, were "reactionaries" of the most uncompromising type. But this was more easily proposed than accomplished; the companies, grateful as they may have been for the repeal of their disabilities, persistently ignored all orders save those which emanated from the Court, and the unhappy King showed no inclination to surrender the authority thus respected. Last, but not least, the Assembly established a sort of free trade in matters theatrical, thereby enabling any body of players to represent new tragedies or comedies in Paris.

Fresh energy was given to the Comédie Française by this radical change in the conditions of its existence, this partial breaking down of the monopoly conferred upon it by Louis XIV. In order to be prepared for the additional competition awaiting it, and also to withstand the extravagant claims, as they were deemed, of the too-impatient Talma, the dominant party in the theatre besought the co-operation of Larive, who, after a good deal of hesitation, due in some measure to religious scruples, was prevailed upon by a clerical friend, the Abbé Gouttes, President of the Assembly, to accede to their wishes. He reappeared on the 4th of May as Œdipe, and was cordially welcomed by an overflowing audience. In one sense, however, he had lost touch of the town. His style was not precisely to the taste of what the Revolution had made the most turbulent pit in Europe. "In getting Larive to oppose the despotism of old rules to the new tyranny with which we were threatened," Fleury says, "we ignored the fact that as the nation had undergone a second birth another order of things in the theatre must come. He returned with his regular and harmonious method; what the public wanted was a method marked by fire and fitful passion. In every walk of life the spirit of innovation reigned supreme, and the theatre could not be expected to escape its contagion. Consequently, the step we had just taken was one in a backward direction.

Larive, a histrionic Montmorenci, was an actor for the aristocracy; Talma, first revealed to the world as the hero of *Charles IX.*, became the actor of a people in the throes of revolution."

Events soon gave additional prominence to the young player just named. Mirabeau, the all-powerful Mirabeau, appeared in the green-room one evening to ask the players to act Chénier's tragedy for the delectation of the Provençal deputies after the approaching fête in the Champ de Mars. Fearing that the piece might provoke an outburst of party feeling on what was intended to be an occasion for the interchange of brotherly feeling, the company firmly declined to comply with his request unless the public should endorse it. "Do you think," he said, "that you have the right to refuse?" "M. le Comte," replied Dazincourt, "that right is recognized by your coming here on the subject." On the eve of the fête the deputies themselves applied for a performance of *Charles IX.*, but with the same result. The piece given on the anniversary of the fall of the Bastille was one entitled *Momus aux Champs Elysées*, in which Talma impersonated Rousseau with striking fidelity. Irritated by their failure, the deputies went to the Comédie on the 21st of July, when *Epiménide* was in the bills, and raised what became a general cry for the forbidden tragedy. Mlle. Lange, Talma, and Naudet were then on the stage. Presently the last

addressed the angry audience, stating that Madame Vestris and St. Prix were too ill to appear. But this was disbelieved; the tumult increased, and some of the company were charged with using the repertory as an instrument for the gratification of unpatriotic caprice. Talma at length came forward. "Messieurs," he said, "Madame Vestris is really ill. I have no doubt, however, that she will give a proof of her zeal and patriotism by reappearing as Catherine de Médicis at the first opportunity. As for M. St. Prix's part, that can be read." The performance was then allowed to go on. Finding it necessary to submit, the company revived *Charles IX.* on the 27th, and Talma acquitted himself of his task with the most powerful effect. Many passages were hissed by the monarchists, but the evening would have passed in comparative tranquillity if Danton and others in the pit had not created a disturbance by defiantly keeping on their hats—an offence for which the burly and fierce-looking advocate was punished by a temporary confinement at the Hôtel de Ville.

New troubles for the Comédie Française arose from this revival. Chénier, unaware of the real state of the case, loudly reproached the players for the injustice they had done him by giving his tragedy in the height of summer. In reply he was told to blame only those who had got up the scene in the theatre on the 21st of July. Talma gratuitously assumed, as a few

royalist writers did, that he was glanced at in this remark. In self-defence he wrote to Mirabeau for permission to announce the fact that he had asked for the representation of *Charles IX.* "Certainly," the orator replied; "that is the truth, and it is a circumstance of which I am proud." Messieurs the comedians, he added, told him that they could not grant his request unless it were decisively supported by opinion out of doors. He therefore thought it necessary to make known their reply; the public voice made itself heard on the subject, and its behest was reluctantly obeyed. "It was not for players to decide whether a work legitimately produced had an inflammatory tendency." Soon after the appearance of this letter, Camille Desmoulins' *Révolutions de France et de Brabant*, one of many new-fangled sheets, printed an article in which Naudet was accused of interfering with the liberty of the stage, of aiming a blow at the young tragedian, and of other grave misdemeanours. It excited a warm controversy, and Talma, in a letter to the same paper, supported the allegations against his comrade by describing incidents that had occurred behind the scenes about six months previously. Such a revelation was contrary to the usages of the Comédie Française, which wisely kept its internal dissensions a secret. Few of the players read the letter without indignation or sorrow. Indignation prevailed; and at a general meeting of the

company, on the motion of Fleury, it was almost unanimously resolved that the offender, great as he promised to be, should be expelled from the theatre.

It is not too much to say that this decision caused intense excitement throughout Paris. The populace came to the aid of so ardent a patriot as Talma was known to be. Fierce harangues against the players in general as aristocrats and *inciviques* were to be heard in the coffee-houses, the taverns, and the Place de la Comédie. "Hatred of despotism," writes one of the denounced, "was the dominant principle of the moment, and nothing less than despotism was laid to our charge." Nor did this resentment fail to declare itself at the next performance. Every part of the house was crowded to suffocation. Had that audience come together simply to witness the *Ecole des Maris?* the players apprehensively asked themselves. Down to the end of the overture there was no hostile demonstration, though a murmur "like the moaning of the wind among the leaves before it uproots the tree" occasionally made itself heard above the music. But as soon as the curtain rose the theatre rang with shouts of "Talma." Fleury acted as spokesman in the matter. "Messieurs," he said, when silence had been restored, "the *sociétaires*, satisfied that M. Talma has injured their interests and compromised public tranquillity, have unanimously resolved to sever their association with him until the

question at issue shall be determined by the competent authority." How this statement was received need hardly be added. The plaudits of a few friends were drowned in a burst of execration. For a moment the uproar was stopped by the appearance of Dugazon. "Are we to have Talma?" somebody asked. "No, messieurs," he replied; "and I wish you to know that the company are likely to do with me as they have done with him. It is false to say that M. Talma has injured their interests and compromised public peace. He merely declared that *Charles IX.* might be performed —that is all." Here the spirit of tumult again broke loose; women thought it discreet to leave; malcontents began to tear up the seats in the pit to hurl at royalist players, and only the arrival of the military saved the theatre from being wrecked.

Of popular origin, the new municipality hastened to give effect to the popular will. Bailly, the mayor, sent to the players a message advising them to reinstate Talma, but had the mortification to find it unheeded. He then requested them to appear before him at the Hôtel de Ville, which they did. "It must be confessed," Fleury writes, "that we comedians in ordinary to the King felt deeply humiliated at being thus summoned to the municipal bar. When the chief magistrate expressed his surprise that we had disregarded his orders as to Talma, all of us, I really believe, were

tempted to repeat the words of the Doge of Venice to Louis Quatorze—'what surprises us is to find ourselves here.' We could not reconcile our minds to this mixture of the stage, the mayoralty, and the science of astronomy." Before long, however, they were more at their ease. "Bailly's manner to us," continues Fleury, "was full of urbanity. I still remember his study-worn countenance, which, when he lowered his eyebrows (apparently a habit of his), presented a most grave and dignified expression. He seemed annoyed when we spoke of the authority of the Gentlemen of the Chamber, but this instantly passed away. He sought to make us understand that we had done with the dynasty of Richelieu and Duras, that he himself was the arbiter of the discipline of the theatre, and that we must yield the point with regard to Talma." Desessarts argued that their regulations would not allow this to be done, but the mayor was immovable. "The Comédie Française," he said, "is a national institution; and your regulations—which I advise you to regulate—cannot entitle you to interfere with the gratification of the public and the prosperity of art." Nevertheless, the interview ended without a decision being come to. In a few hours an order for the reinstation of Talma was issued from the Hôtel de Ville, sent in form to the theatre, and placarded all over Paris. The players, still adhering to what they thought

their rights, denied the power of the municipal council to interfere in the matter, but were soon overawed into submission. Talma accordingly reappeared, and was received, of course, with bursts of applause by an audience composed chiefly of patriots. His triumph, however, was a source of loss rather than gain to the treasury, since Raucourt and Contat, at the risk of exposing themselves to public odium, showed their sense of his recent indiscretion by withdrawing for a brief period from the company.

But this contest with the municipality was not so important to the Comédie Française as another now forced upon it. Most of the dramatic authors took advantage of its weakness to promote their own interests. Beaumarchais, Laharpe, Chénier, Sédaine, Mercier, Ducis, Palissot, Fabre d'Eglantine, Lemierre, Champfort, Bret, Cailhava, and Collot d'Herbois, with others, united in signing a petition to the Assembly in favour of theatrical reform. Laharpe, as the oldest of all, was charged with the duty of presenting the document; and one afternoon, with pride in his port and defiance in his eye, he set out in a carriage for the legislature. Intense curiosity, we are told, was evinced by all the deputies as he advanced to the bar. Mirabeau "was all attention; Barnave bent forward; Robespierre resembled a schoolboy about to have a lesson in rhetoric; the Abbé Maury raised a laugh among his neighbours

at the expense of the Academician." Did not M. de Laharpe's look prove that he had come on urgent business? Presently, after one or two preliminary coughs, the self-sufficient poet broke silence. It was his proud privilege, he said, to represent on that occasion the great body of French dramatists. Everybody knew that they had done much to bring about the present emancipation of the human mind. For proofs of this, if he might speak of himself, the most august Assembly in the universe had only to remember his *Warwick*, *Jeanne de Naples*, and *Coriolan*, in all of which (as in his private correspondence with the Grand Duke of Russia), he had given the rein to a love of freedom. It was only right, therefore, that these writers should be on a better footing as to remuneration than their predecessors had been. He "had the honour to present a petition that any theatre might have the power to represent the works of dead authors, which ought to be regarded as national property, and that living authors might be free to make their own terms with the players." Against this petition, of course, a memorial was promptly drawn up by the members of the Comédie Française. Had they not legally acquired an exclusive possession of their repertory? Would not the works of the great dramatists be degraded in the hands of ill-educated and inexperienced troupes? Fervently anxious to increase the means of accelerating the Revolution, the Con-

stitution Committee, to whom the question was referred, paid little or no heed to these arguments. It was gravely decided that the prayer of the authors should be granted, and all that remained of the monopoly which the Comédie Française had enjoyed for a hundred and ten years was consequently swept away.

More than one brilliant success came to console the players for the blow thus inflicted upon them. Laya appealed to the prevailing hatred of bigotry by dramatizing the story of Calas, while the enthusiasm for freedom was gratified by a piece illustrating the triumph of the revolutionary spirit in the country. *Le Fou par Amour*, a one-act drama in verse, by the younger Ségur, relied exclusively upon a well-painted picture of passion in several of its manifestations. Dorval, a young officer, is taken to a hospital to be treated for a wound he has received in a duel. He is nursed by Sister Adélaïde, for whom he conceives an enduring attachment, but who soon afterwards dies. He then goes mad with grief, and in this state is cared for by the father of a girl in love with him. It is believed that he may be cured by the sudden appearance of this girl before him as Adélaïde herself, but when the idea is acted upon he gives way to a paroxysm of terror, cries "Ciel! j'en vois deux!" and suddenly dies. Fleury represented the hero, and, though essentially a light comedian, seems to have given powerful expression to the many varieties

of feeling of which the part is composed. St. Prix and Mlle. Sainval could not save a *Rienzi* by Laiguelot from summary condemnation, but a trifle by Harleville, *M. de Crac dans son Petit Castel*, with a mendacious Gascon hobbledehoy (brightly played by Dugazon) as its central figure, kept the audience in a continual ripple of merriment. Monvel, returning from Stockholm, offered his old comrades a four-act drame, the *Victimes Cloîtrées*, which was produced on the 29th of March. From one point of view he had been well advised in his choice of a subject. The public liked to see holy men on the stage, though only to jeer at and hiss them. None of the small theatres which the decree of the Assembly had called into existence could afford to be without a variety of sacerdotal vestments in their wardrobes. *Les Victimes Cloîtrées* exposed the possible abuses of the convent with the zeal to be looked for in so fanatical an enemy of religion as the author. Its most strongly marked personage, a Père Laurent, immures one Eugénie de St. Alban in a dungeon for a purpose which need not be specified. In order to enrich himself, he next induces her lover, who believes that she is dead, to take the frock, and consigns him to a dungeon adjoining hers. Breaking through the intervening wall in an effort to escape, the youth finds himself face to face with the heroine—a striking scene—and they are eventually rescued by the National Guard. Such a

piece could hardly fail to arouse enthusiasm at the time in question, the more so as Fleury, affording another proof of his versatility, rose to greatness in the part of the half-distraught hero.

Les Victimes Cloîtrées brings us to the Easter recess, when the schism exhibited at the Comédie since the beginning of the Revolution, but more especially since the appearance of *Charles IX.*, at length came to a crisis. By the last decree of the Assembly as to the theatres, it will have been seen, Talma was enabled to appear at another house without losing the chance of impersonating the characters drawn by Corneille, Racine, and Voltaire. Chafing against the regulations which compelled him to wait for the means of developing his genius, and embittered against most of his comrades on account of his expulsion in the previous year, he now determined to make full use of the freedom so conceded. For some months there had been a Théâtre des Variétés Amusantes at the corner of the Rue de Richelieu, adjoining the Palais Royal. Gaillard and Dorfeuille, its managers, offered the young tragedian a lucrative engagement, which he readily accepted. In his retirement from the Comédie Française he was followed by Dugazon, Madame Vestris, Mlle. Desgarcins, and Grandménil, the last of whom, a grandson of Duchemin, had just completed a successful début in parts *à manteaux*. Monvel might have returned to the

Comédie Française, but he preferred to throw in his lot with that of the seceders, as did a comedian of rich humour, Michot, "the Polichinelle of the revolutionary era." "Henceforward," said an actor of the new theatre in an address to the audience, "a great future lies before us. The masterpieces of the great dramatists, these truly national possessions, have become a common patrimony, and to us shall be a heritage worthy of all care."

If anything, this long-deferred triumph of free-trade principles in the theatrical world was a fortunate event for the Comédie Française, though it may not have been regarded in that light at the time. It caused the remaining members of the company to hold up their banner with additional zeal, firmness, and intrepidity. Most of them were inspired by a premonition of coming danger with a "chivalric devotion" to the old house. Fleury expressed a general sentiment in saying that he had for the Maison de Molière "an attachment akin to that of a true gentleman for the manorial halls of his ancestors, where each escutcheon records a gallant deed and prescribes the observance of a virtue." Looking round upon themselves, too, they were not disposed to take a pessimist view of their prospects. No competition could annihilate such a body of players as Molé, Mlle. Contat, Larive, Mlle. Raucourt, Fleury, Mlle. Devienne, St. Fal, Madame Petit, St. Prix, Mlle. Joly, Desessarts, Dazincourt, and Vanhove. A débutant

under trial, Dupont, had achieved a marked success, while another beginner of rare promise was at hand in the person of a Mlle. Mezerai. If, as was to be expected, a large majority of the dramatic authors went in the first instance to that second Théâtre Français for which they had so strenuously contended, their example would not be followed by Colin d'Harleville, and it was to be remembered that one or two fine plays by new hands were in preparation. In such circumstances the company awaited the formidable rivalry in store for them with unfaltering hope. As Fleury put it, they might not increase the prestige of the old house, but might at least contrive to preserve that prestige unimpaired.

Easter over, the two companies fell to work in good earnest. That of the "Théâtre Français de la Rue de Richelieu" began on the 27th of April with a *Henri VIII.* by Chénier, Talma appearing as the King, Madame Vestris as Anne Boleyn, and Mlle. Desgarcins as Jane Seymour. Partly to gratify his anti-monarchical zeal, the author had exposed in all its deformity, though not without some touches of humanity, the character of the ruler who took unto himself a third wife within a few hours of executing the second. The tragedy was finely played, and except in the third act, which had glaring defects, was received with the favour due to one of no inconsiderable force in construction, portrait-painting, and versification. However, the evening ended badly

for the seceders, as the afterpiece, in which Dugazon and Grandménil had parts, was so vigorously hissed that the performance could not be finished. Palissot published a letter attributing these hostile demonstrations to a cabal formed at the Comédie Française, but the accusation seems to have been quite groundless. Talma followed up his triumph as Henry VIII. by another as the Cid, Monvel being the Don Dièguc. His majesty's players, on their part, brought out a tragedy without female characters, *Marius à Minturnes*, which met with loud applause. It was by Arnault, at present only twenty-one years of age, but already known to be a poet. Of good new plays, however, the Théâtre de la Rue de Richelieu had a sort of monopoly. Fabre d'Eglantine sent it a five-act comedy, the *Intrigue Epistolaire*, which afforded a further proof that variety and attractiveness of detail could atone for thinness of plot. This was succeeded by Ducis' fifth adaptation from Shakspere, *Jean Sans Terre*. Talma, as may be supposed, played the King with the finest effect, notably in the scene with Hubert (Monvel). Arthur found a graceful and pathetic representative in Mlle. Simon, until recently employed to fill child parts at the Comédie Française. Mlle. Desgarcins falling ill on the eve of a performance of the *Cid*, her place as Chimène had been taken at an hour's notice by this young actress, who at once captivated the town. At both the theatres there

were pieces of a patriotic order, the Comédie Française decorating its bills with such titles as *Washington, ou la Liberté du Nouveau Monde*, and the other producing a dramatic illustration of the *Prise de la Bastille*.

His majesty's players, or, as the municipality preferred to style them, the Comédiens du Théâtre de la Nation, found their outlook less and less encouraging. In tragedy, to which the Revolution gave a new strength, they suffered by comparison with their rivals in the Rue de Richelieu, while an unshaken superiority in comedy did not suffice to dissipate the prejudice created against them by their sympathy with the still falling *régime*. In this strait they looked about them for exceptional means of filling the theatre, especially as Mlle. Sainval the younger, after a meritorious career of nearly twenty years, was compelled by ill-health to retire. Might not Préville be induced to come back for a short time? Fleury, who made the suggestion, set out for Senlis to determine the point. It might well have been supposed that the old comedian would decline to exchange his tranquil retirement for the fatigues and excitement and possible disgusts of a player in Paris, and that, too, at the risk of impairing his traditional fame. But on learning that the Comédie Française was in difficulties he at once complied with its wish, as did his devoted wife. "I have never," he said, "separated my fate from that of my comrades.

If they are not prospering I will go to their aid." In a few weeks, on the 26th of November, he reappeared as Michaud in the *Partie de Chasse.* Even "the hatred now pursuing the Comédie with an incredible bitterness" was not proof against the interest excited by the announcement. He faced a full audience, who saluted him with transports of delight. "For a moment," writes a contemporary, "he seemed embarrassed; then, recovering his presence of mind, he acted with that fine sensibility, that frank gaiety, and above all, that natural truth, which always characterized this inimitable artist." Some of those present may have remarked a change in his personal appearance. During a fête of the ancient Société de l'Arquebuse at Senlis, it seems, one of many shots murderously fired at the group by an expelled member of that body had grazed his left eye, wholly destroying the sight. But this disadvantage was unnoticed in the delight afforded by his acting; and after a dozen performances in plays still associated with his name, such as *Amphitryon* and the *Mercure Galant*, he returned to rural Senlis with the pleasing consciousness that he had done the Comédie a service without being accounted inferior to his former self.

Brief as it was, this resurrection seemed to infuse a new spirit into the competition between the two companies. *Mélanie*, a drama by Laharpe, with Talma and Mlle. Desgarcins at the head of the cast, was pro-

duced in the Rue de Richelieu on the 7th of December. It had been written about twenty years before, though only to be kept off the stage by the censorship as a dangerous attack upon religious institutions. Curiously enough, it was privately listened to with delight by the ministers, one of whom, the Duc de Choiseul, little dreaming that he was to be lampooned by the author, had it printed at his own expense. "Europe," slily wrote Voltaire, "is looking forward to *Mélanie*." Yet, predisposed as the audience may have been to applaud a piece of the kind, it fell almost at the first representation, its value being very slight. The Comédie Française brought forth several attractive novelties in rapid succession—among others the *Vieux Célibataire*, a comedy, by Colin d'Harleville; the *Mort d'Abel*, a tragedy in three acts, after Gessner, by Gabriel Legouvé, born at Paris in 1764; *Lovelace*, a five-act drama in verse, by Népomucène Lemercier, and *Lucrèce*, a tragedy, by Arnault. Of these, there can be no doubt, Harleville's play, which exhibits a fine-natured old bachelor in exceptional circumstances, was by far the best, and Molé's impersonation of the hero increased its inevitable popularity. *Lucrèce* was disfigured by a singular mistake, that of representing Lucretia as enamoured of Sextus. *La Mort d'Abel*, supported by St. Prix as Cain, proved extremely successful. Besides a weak and noisy *Caïus Gracchus* by Chénier, Talma had two pieces from Fabre

d'Eglantine, the *Sot Orgueilleux* and *L'Amour et l'Intérêt* —in the second of which, by the way, Baptiste the younger, a most original and amusing comedian in overcharged parts, appeared for the first time in the company—and a version by Ducis of *Othello* (November 26). It would have been better for the ingenious adapter of Shaksperean drama to the French stage if he had let this tragedy alone. His distortions of *Hamlet* and *Macbeth* and *Lear* might be excused in some measure by the impossibility of reconciling them as they stood to the unities of time and place. *Othello* lent itself much more readily to these laws, but the poet, evidently thinking that he could improve upon its matter, subjected it to equally sweeping changes. Iago's villainy was thought too deep and patent, especially for a Parisian audience. Pesare, as the ancient is called here, is accordingly transformed into something like an ordinary confidant, to all appearance full of sincere *bonhomie*, and with his devilish purpose hidden until after he has been seen for the last time. "Ducis," it has been well remarked, "was extremely afraid of arousing too much emotion among his auditors." Another essential difference lies in Cassio being really in love with Desdemona (renamed Hédelmone). It is surprising that Talma—who, by the way, electrified his audience in all the Moor's bursts of passion and pathos—should have tolerated any deviation from the original

except in such concessions to the dignity of tragedy as the substitution of a letter for the handkerchief and of a poniard for the pillow. He knew *Othello* by heart, and the fear of arousing "too much emotion" in the spectator could hardly have commended itself to so profound a student and observer.

Many of the conditions under which the theatres existed had been largely altered by the course of public events. France was now beginning to experience the full fury of the revolutionary tempest. Not long previously there had seemed to be a break in the deepening gloom. Had not a new constitution come into force, and had not the King, going to the Comédie Française with the Queen and their children to see the *Gouvernante*, been received with an enthusiasm apparently undiminished by the memory of his attempted flight? But this ray of light disappeared when it became known that the armies of the allied sovereigns, aided by the French emigrants massed on the frontiers, were marching towards Paris for the purpose of undoing by military force the work of the Revolution. Naturally enough, the news aroused all the patriotism of the populace, together with a new burst of fury against the institutions intended to be reimposed upon them. The Extremist party, including Robespierre, Danton, Fabre d'Eglantine, Chénier, Collot d'Herbois, and Camille Desmoulins, were not slow to make use of their opportunity. Rising in

their might, they led an attack upon the Tuileries, finally overthrew the monarchy, cast the royal family for death into the Temple, established a National Convention in place of the Assembly, transformed the municipality into the most democratic of communes, massacred the royalists already in the prisons, and then instituted the Revolutionary Tribunal, with the guillotine as its special instrument, to overawe the enemies of the new Republic. "It is only on waves of blood," said Barère, "that we can safely complete our voyage." Mob law reigned supreme; chaos returned to earth; the dark days of the Terror had come. In these circumstances, of course, there was even less freedom of thought and discussion than Louis Quatorze had permitted. Like the press, the drama was brought under the most rigid supervision. "No piece," writes Fleury, "could be hazarded unless it had been republicanized by the new censors. In place of M. Suard, with his elaborate ruffles, we had the Chaumettes and the Héberts." And the troubles of the players did not end here. Every night the pits of the theatres were occupied by throngs composed of the dregs of the people, all predisposed to turbulence, keenly alive to anything inconsistent with the new ideas, and often tormented by a very demon of capriciousness. Sometimes a player was called upon to sing; anon a singer found himself obliged to recite.

Famed for a patriotism above suspicion, the company of the Rue de Richelieu met with greater consideration than that of the Comédie Française, whose anti-revolutionary views hourly became more notorious. "How often in those days," says Fleury, "did I bewail my lot in life! Evening after evening we were racked by the sarcasms of the *beaux* and the vociferations of the *tapes-dur*. In rubbing on the rouge my hand trembled at the thought of what I had to undergo. The *beaux* were the precursors of the *muscadins*, with the difference that the latter were subsequently opposed to the *tapes-dur*. In the theatre these ephemeral figures of the Revolution played the part of fuglemen to the *tapes-dur*, hastening to point out any passage or gesture of what they deemed a reprehensible nature. More keen-sighted than Lynceus himself, they saw things which really had no existence. As for the *tapes-dur*, they sang or roared patriotic songs, to the annoyance of all respectable persons. They had not received their title before the 10th of August, but had long striven to deserve it. These janissaries of the Revolution had a livery—wide pantaloons, short waistcoats, and caps of fox-skin (the last falling over the shoulders of the wearer), with a large knotted stick, derisively called a 'constitution,' as an auxiliary to this peculiar costume. In tattered garments, half-naked, unshaven, and often smeared with mud, if not with blood, they presented an appearance of

almost savage wildness. Shakspere might have looked among them for a Caliban in masquerade. They were like colonies of strangers suddenly transported on to French soil, with no knowledge of the language except in the way of blasphemy, threats, and the hideous Carmagnole. Going about in bands, they were usually accompanied by their women, who were, if possible, more ferocious than themselves. These harpies surrounded the scaffolds to excite the passions of the spectators, and at the theatres would be as noisy as they could. If old, they were termed *tricoteuses;* if young, the *furies de guillotine.* When I first saw these *tapes-dur* coming together, going through a rude dance, and howling at somebody marked out for attack, they reminded me of Rubens' legion of the damned."

But even the terrible spectre now brooding over the country was powerless to daunt the Comédie Française. In quiet defiance of the Commune, the players there lost no chance of creating or fanning a reaction in favour of order, security, and peace. In December, during the King's trial, they turned their attention to a play which could not fail to promote this object, and the nature of which, strangely enough, had escaped the notice of the republican censors. Laya, as became a lover of liberty, had been a supporter of the Revolution at the outset, but not in its recent developments. Feeling that something should be done to avert

further anarchy and murder, he sat down to write the piece in question, the *Ami des Lois.* His boldness in this instance is described by one who knew him well as "not the mere enthusiasm of youth, an ardour influenced by obstacles, but as the result of calm reflection and deep feeling." In a series of eloquent invectives he inculcated the necessity of orderly freedom.

> Royalistes tyrants, tyrants républicains,
> Tombez devant les lois, voilà vos souverains !
> Honteux d'avoir été, plus honteux encore d'être,
> Brigands, l'ombre a passé, songez à disparaître !

Moreover, Robespierre and Marat, in common with other members of the Mountain party, were pointedly held up to ridicule, the first under the name of Nomophage. Obviously at the risk of their heads, the players produced the *Ami des Lois* on the 3rd of January, and the howls raised against it by the *tapes-durs* were drowned in volleys of applause from the royalists and moderate reformers among the audience.

The Jacobins, scarcely able to credit the evidence of their senses, at once resented the blow they had received. In the first instance they brought the piece under the notice of the Convention, which, instead of ordering it to be withdrawn, referred it to a Commission d'Instruction. But the plaintiffs were not prepared to await the decision of this body, as in the meantime their leaders and their cause would be nightly exposed to

derision. After a hurried deliberation, they suppressed the *Ami des Lois* on their own authority. The decree reached the players while a large crowd was filling the theatre to witness the second performance. Intense indignation was excited by the announcement then made from the stage. Nothing could be heard but fierce cries of "Tyranny!" "*L'Ami des Lois!*" "La pièce." The commandant of the National Guard endeavoured to restore silence, but without effect. Presently a drum was beaten outside; soldiers surrounded the house, and the Mayor of Paris, Chambon, entered in some state. Madame de Staël said of this functionary that, like the rainbow, he never appeared until the storm was over: on this occasion, as Fleury says, the storm was at its height when he interposed. He might have spared himself the trouble. Nobody would listen for a moment to the reasons he was prepared to give for the prohibition of the piece demanded. He at length proposed to go to the General Council of the Commune for orders. "No, no," cried some; "not to that den; go to the Convention!" He did so; and Laya answered his representations in a memoir laughing at the Commune as would-be Gentlemen of the Chamber. The Convention, holding that the municipality had no right to interfere with the theatres, passed to the order of the day; but the Jacobins, after a hard struggle with the Conseil Executif Pro-

visoire, eventually procured the suppression of the piece.

From this moment the doings of the Comédie Française were closely watched by the insolent and sanguinary faction against whom the tirades of the *Ami des Lois* had been levelled, and who were fast rising to supremacy in the State. For some time, however, they saw nothing to call for direct interference, although the players, with unabated courage, made the most of any passage in their expurgated plays that might promote what a Girondist called "le retour à la paix après une agitation nécessaire." One of the novelties they produced was by a writer destined to achieve no ordinary fame. Louis Benoît Picard, born at Paris in 1769, might have been either a doctor or a lawyer, as he was a nephew of Gastelier, the famous leech, and the son of a procureur. But a friendship with Colin d'Harleville inspired him with literary ambition, and at the age of twenty he figured in the private theatre of the Tuileries as part author of a one-act comedy entitled the *Badinage Dangereux*. "It is dangerous for young beginners," said one, "to risk such badinage." He next contributed to the minor theatres, and a three-act comedy in prose, the *Conteur, ou les Deux Postes*, was the first in a long list of bright and clever though rather superficial pieces which he sent to the Théâtre Français. By some he was hailed

as a Molière on a small scale. In addition to this genial dramatist, the company discovered a valuable actor in Baptiste the elder, at present in his thirty-second year. In early life, while his parents, provincial players both, were on a visit to Voltaire at Ferney, he acted in the little theatre there with Lekain, who urged him to make the stage his profession. He took the tragedian's advice, made a name in the north of France, and in 1791 appeared in Paris at a resuscitated Théâtre du Marais. His début at the Comédie Française was brilliantly successful. "Baptiste," we are told, "was an actor as soon as he stepped upon the boards. No other actor could give equal effect to Tartuffe or the Glorieux. He caught the points of the latter character with admirable nicety and discrimination. Pride, spleen, insolence, embarrassment and humiliation were illustrated with a skill which few players possessed." It was not only in the *Glorieux* that the players returned to the "starched style and perfumed phrase" of the past, however counter-revolutionary such things might appear to the Commune. Probably at the instance of Mlle. Contat, Marivaux's *Fausses Confidences*, originally brought out at the Théâtre Italien in 1736, was played in the Faubourg St. Germain. "To praters about equality," writes Fleury, "we showed the manners of the Court; to fanatical atheists we preached toleration; to assassins we made an appeal to humanity; to the ragged

tapes-dur we appeared in all the pride of spotless linen."

In their continued opposition to the Jacobins the players were supported by a man long known to them as one of the most distinguished visitors to their green-room. Something like a halo of romance surrounds the name of François de Neufchâteau, who, contrary to nearly all precedents, deliberately sacrificed rare talents for literature to a love of the law. Eldest son of a poor schoolmaster, he came into the world at Saffais, in the Vosges, in 1750, and was educated at the expense of the bailly of Alsace. How well he profited by this kindness may be gathered from the fact that in his youth the doors of three Academies were opened to him as the author of a few gracefully-worded poems. Voltaire, acknowledging the receipt of a copy of the little volume, characteristically wrote to the author—

J'aime en vous mon héritier.

Even such flattery as this, however, did not turn him into a poet by profession. He aspired to forensic honours, and, after occupying a chair of eloquence at Toul for some months, was called to the bar in Paris. Before long his prospects were darkly overclouded. He married a player's daughter; and the Corporation of Advocates, holding that by doing so he had brought discredit upon them, erased his name from their roll. Half-stunned by the blow, he left Paris with his wife,

bought a magisterial appointment in Lorraine, and resigned himself to a comparatively hum-drum life. Madame de Neufchâteau, taking to heart the misfortunes she had innocently brought upon him, soon fell into a *maladie de langueur*, which carried her off about a year after their luckless union. The Corporation of Advocates then restored him to his former place amongst them, and he set out for Paris with his father. But the stars in their courses were still fighting against him. He was about to marry again, and the intended bride, with her friends, met him at a notary's for the arrangement of the settlements. Pale and agitated, his father, to whom he was deeply attached, led him into a secluded part of the garden. "François," said the old man, producing a pistol, "I have to tell you that I shall destroy myself to-day." In an instant the son possessed himself of the weapon. He glanced keenly at his father, but saw no trace of madness in his face. "What can you mean?" he asked. His father fell at his feet in abject distress. "François," he at length moaned, "I love her myself, and should be unable to outlive your marriage to her. I know that she loves you, but by taking her you would kill me." Neufchâteau, beside himself with grief, immediately rushed out of the house. Months elapsed without anything being heard of him; he was believed to be dead, the *cognoscenti* deplored the loss of one who bade fair to

heighten the glory of the French name, and a collective edition of his works was announced. Hopelessly seared in heart, but amused to find himself so famous, he presently reappeared in the world, chiefly as a reforming member of the Legislative Assembly. His sympathy with the Revolution came to an end on the 10th of August. In a new adaptation of *Pamela*, perhaps the best known story in France, he incidentally repeated the lessons conveyed in the *Ami des Lois*. It is curious to find that he should have fallen into such an error as that of making the heroine of high birth, for this necessarily impairs Bonfil's claims to our respect. Carelessly passed by the censor, who never dreamt that the source of *Nanine* would lend itself to political purposes, this play, with Mlle. Lange as the gentlest and most winning of Pamelas, came forth on the 1st of August, and was received with transports of delight. In vain did the players refrain from appearing to endorse the author's sentiments; every allusion in the dialogue was seized upon with startling avidity.

Exasperated by these demonstrations, which could not but tend to undermine their power, the Terrorists now resolved to rid themselves of so formidable an enemy as the Comédie Française had proved. In order to prevent an explosion of public indignation, however, they thought it expedient to allow four weeks to pass without taking steps in the matter, however

much they may have winced at the enthusiasm evoked by the passages in favour of order, humanity, and tolerance. On the 29th of August *Paméla* was suspended in due form, on the ground that it tended to re-establish, or at least awaken regret for the abolition of, the scattered order of the nobility. Neufchâteau then expurgated some of the most obnoxious speeches, and the players had the hardihood to announce a ninth performance of the piece for the 2nd of September. If appearances may be trusted, the Commune sought to excite a tumult in the theatre on that occasion, so as to provide themselves with an additional excuse for the blow they intended to strike. "In conformity with the orders of the municipality," ran a notice at the foot of the bills, "the public is required to enter without canes, sticks, swords, or other offensive weapons." Such a warning, as Fleury remarks, was more like an incitement to than a precaution against disturbance. But the apprehensions it aroused among the players were dissipated when the time of performance arrived by a glance at the audience, which consisted mainly of the respectable bourgeoisie so long familiar to them. In due time the curtain rose, and the company went to work in good spirits. Apart from one or two grunts of dissatisfaction, nothing but applause came from the *salle* until, in reply to two lines in the mouth of Andrews—

Ah ! les pérsecuteurs sont les seuls condamnables,
Et les plus tolérants sont les plus raisonnables—

Lord Bonfils (Fleury) warmly said—

Tous les honnêtes gens sont d'accord là-dessus.

Here an interruption occurred. "No, no," exclaimed a fierce-looking man in the balcony near the stage; "this is insupportable; you are reciting passages which have been struck out and prohibited!" "On the contrary, Monsieur," said Fleury quietly, "I am playing my part as it has been passed by the Committee of Public Safety. Messieurs," he continued, turning to the audience, "are we to go on or stop?" "Go on," was a general cry; "turn out the disturber." "You are favouring the Moderates," howled the latter; "the piece is counter-revolutionary." "Out with him!"—the injunction was too peremptory to be resisted; and the performance was completed in peace. While preparing for the after-play, *L'Ecole des Bourgeois*, the company heard that the fierce-looking person had just denounced the Comédie Française to the Jacobins as a den of aristocrats, where public opinion was poisoned by the production of reactionary matter. "Save yourself," whispered somebody to Dazincourt. "Well, Fleury, shall we be off?" calmly asked the hero of the *Mariage de Figaro*. "No," was the answer; "it would be of no use. Let us stay where we are; this is our 10th of

August." It then became known that the military were surrounding the theatre. Nevertheless, the *Ecole des Bourgeois* was represented in the usual way, Fleury being the Marquis de Moncade. Each of the players expected to be arrested on leaving the theatre. In this expectation they were disappointed. But arrested they all were a few hours later; and the Maison de Molière, after an existence of a hundred and thirteen years, seemed to become a thing of the past.

Forthwith, amidst shrieks of execration from the furies of the guillotine, but also carrying with them the regrets of those who could appreciate culture and bravery in circumstances little favourable to the display of such qualities, the captured comedians found themselves on the way to one or another of the religious houses which had been converted into succursals of the overflowing gaols of the Republic,—the men to the Madelonnettes, in the Quartier St. Martin des Champs, and the women to St. Pélagie, in the Rue de la Clef. Two prominent members of the company were conspicuous by their absence from the group; Molé had escaped, and fat Desessarts was drinking the waters at Barèges. The news of his comrades' incarceration preyed so deeply upon the mind of the latter that he died shortly afterwards. Experiences similar to those of Charles Darnay at La Force fell to the lot of the players as the doors closed behind

them. "It was not as unknown persons," writes Fleury, "that we arrived at our destination. We were a sort of literary corporation, bringing with us into exile all the past graces and accomplishments of France. We were thought to represent in miniature all that sweetens existence, and we were honoured as a number of men who had shown courage at a time when, apart from the trivial courage of dying, all courage had disappeared. We awakened a thousand pleasant recollections, of which our removal to gaol seemed the funeral procession. It was a fine sight! I still see the long file of prisoners drawn up in a double row and uncovered; I still hear the repeated *vivats;* I still think myself passing with my companions between men who had been ministers, generals, magistrates, and even sans-culottes. There, too, we found wealthy protectors of the arts, whom 200,000 livres of income had exposed to the suspicion of being counter-revolutionists, and also abbés and venerable pastors. All that remained of the old society of France seemed to have come together to receive its last stage representatives."

Reluctantly leaving the arrested players to await their trial, with its almost inevitable sequel, we must now inquire into the doings of the Théâtre de la République since the production of *Othello.* By turns worthy and unworthy of the traditions of the French stage were the pieces that invite notice. In the former

category may be placed two written for Talma—a drama by Chénier, *Fénélon*, in which the great Archbishop's benignity is illustrated by means of a story told of Fléchier, and a *Mutius Scaevola* by Luce de Lancival, a youthful professor of rhetoric at the Collége de Navarre, who had received a guerdon from Frederick of Prussia in return for a Latin poem on the death of Maria Theresa. Of a very different character were *Robert Chef de Brigands*, a drama in three acts, and *Le Général Dumouriez à Bruxelles*, a four-act drama in prose, by Madame Degouges. The former (brought from the Théâtre du Marais) abounded in coarse clap-trap, and, further aided by the elder Baptiste's acting as the hero, of whom he was the first representative, obtained an enormous success. *Le Général Dumouriez*, however, failed to please. The first performance ended amidst derisive calls for the name of the author. Mlle. Candeille came forward to announce it, but an erratic old blue-stocking, showing her wrinkled face in a box, took that office upon herself. "Citizens," she said, "the piece is by me, Olympe Degouges. You must admit that it has been villanously acted." At this Mlle. Candeille showed signs of irritation. "No, no," cried several voices in chorus; "the piece is execrably bad, and no acting could have saved it." Madame Degouges was by no means in good odour with the populace. During the trial of Louis XVI., she, in her

proverbial eccentricity, wrote to the Convention for permission to defend him. Her letter, though passed over in silence, nearly brought her to a violent death within a few hours; an angry mob surrounded her in the street, and one ruffian, snatching off the cap which covered her gray hairs, invited bids for her head. "Four-and-twenty sous for this wonderful head!" he cried; "once, twice, three times!" "My good friend," she said coolly, "I offer thirty sous for the lot, and I think I am fairly entitled to the preference." Everybody laughed; and she was allowed to go. After the performance of *Le Général Dumouriez* another horde followed her from the theatre, some facetiously asking for their money back. It would have been better for her if she had not written the piece. The Jacobins, who had already declared her to be suspected, saw in it a proof of complicity with the treason of her hero, but offered to spare her if she furnished evidence against him. In the event of her death, they added, she would leave her son destitute. "No," she replied, "I will not purchase life with a lie. I am a woman; I fear death; I dread the punishment you may award me. But I have no confession to make, and the love I have for my son will give me strength in my extremity. To die from a sense of duty is to prolong my maternity beyond the tomb."

It is not a pleasant task to describe the work of the

actors in the Rue de Richelieu after the suppression of the Comédie Française. Far from emulating the artistic enthusiasm and refinement of their imprisoned rivals, they produced pieces in which the worst passions and tastes of the mob were deliberately appealed to. Of this, perhaps, the most vivid illustration is to be found in the *Dernier Jugement des Rois*, a drama in three acts, by Sylvain Maréchal. It exhibits the sovereigns of Europe, with the Pope (Dugazon), on a desert island, whither they have been transported by their incensed peoples, and where, shorn of any claim to respect, they are swallowed up by an earthquake. Louis XVI. is not among the group, for to him the French had "already done justice." It is humiliating to think that such a spectacle should have been received with shouts of delight, as it actually was. Picard raised the standard of pure comedy in the *Moitié du Chemin*, but failed to win anything like the applause bestowed upon four plays akin in spirit to Maréchal's—the *Modéré*, *Arétaphile*, *Les Contres-Révolutionnaires Jugés par Eux-mêmes*, and *L'Expulsion des Tarquins, ou la Royauté Abolie*, by Leblanc—all of which were plentifully besprinkled with horrors. For *Arétaphile* the public were indebted to General Ronsin, the associate of Danton, Hébert, and Clootz. In the midst of these atrocities, however, the lettered playgoer saw reason for hope. Mlle. Joly, Dupont, Vanhove, and Madame Petit were released

from durance on the condition that they played at the Théâtre de la République, which they did. Mlle. Devienne also recovered her liberty, but obtained permission to accompany Molé, who had made his peace with the authorities, to the Théâtre de Montausier. It is worthy of note that a tragedy brought out here, *Les Catilinas Modernes*, by Feru the younger, with the brilliant comedian just named representing Marat, was long the rage of the town, chiefly because it abounded in hideous charges against the fallen Girondists. But the additions made to the company in the Rue de Richelieu did not effect a change in the character of the entertainments there. Comedy was temporarily out of fashion, and with the exception of a tragedy by Legouvé, *Epicharsis et Néron*, no serious piece met with unqualified favour unless it had features akin to those of the *Dernier Jugement des Rois*.

For this revolting degradation of the stage, it must be added, Talma's company were not primarily to blame. Bred as they had been in the highest and purest school of art, even the revolutionists among them must have experienced an acute though veiled sense of shame on appearing in such productions. But they were not free to consult their real inclinations in the matter. In one way they had ceased to be their own masters. They were in the toils of the serpent which they had helped to create. In common with all others,

their theatre was kept under the strictest supervision by the government, and to incur the suspicion of moderatism, as they would have done by rejecting or modifying a piece of the class I have described, was generally equivalent to being sent to the scaffold. For the triumphant Jacobins allowed no consideration of humanity or former zeal in their cause to interfere with the work of consolidating their power, of obliterating all traces of the past, and of realizing the glowing ideals that filled their minds. "In the interests of virtue," they said, "Terror is irrevocably the order of the day." And behind them, vengeful and resolute, stood the multitudinous dregs of the populace, of whom the audiences at the theatres were now for the most part composed, and who, we may be sure, would have made things decidedly unpleasant for any actor of doubtful patriotism. For these reasons, therefore, we need not deem Talma and his associates responsible for the abominations which flooded the stage under their auspices. Monvel might carry his unbelief to the point of defying the Deity in public, but even with him the artist was stronger than the blasphemer.

Of the subjection in which the theatre was held we have some striking proofs. No new play, it has been seen, could be hazarded until it had been revised by the Jacobin censors. Many of the masterpieces of the drama were now brought under the same process. Each

had to receive a certificate of "civism" before it could be represented. Republican sentiments were inserted in *Athalie;* the catastrophe of the *Mort de César* underwent an alteration; two lines in *Mahomet*—

> Exterminez, grands dieux, de la terre où nous sommes
> Quiconque avec plaisir répand le sang des hommes,—

were carefully struck out. Nobles, too, could not be allowed to sully the stage with their presence. They became "citizens," however much the measure and rhyme of a line might suffer by the transformation. If a game of chess had to be played, as in the *Bourru Bienfaisant*, "check to the tyrant" was substituted for "check to the king." Fleury says that the literati of the Commune would have wished to decorate Mahomet with the tri-coloured cockade. In such enterprises as this, indeed, they were often successful, a representative of Phèdre appearing in the most approved Republican costume. One incident has a special significance. Chénier, whose tragedies had materially aided the Revolution, had a *Timoléon* on the point of production. Several friends of Robespierre, remembering that the *dramatis personae* would include an usurper and tyrant, attended the last rehearsal. "Infamous!" exclaimed one of the party, Julien de Toulouse, in the middle of a scene; "it is a sign of revolt. But that was only to be expected; Chénier has always been a counter-revolutionist at heart." He

then hurried away to denounce the piece; and the dramatist, dreading the worst, soon afterwards burnt the manuscript in the presence of the Decemvirs themselves.

It may be thought surprising that just now any theatres should have been open at all. Society was in a state of apparently hopeless disintegration, in the throes of the most fearful convulsion yet experienced. Men and women of every grade daily thrown into prison, put through a mockery of trial before the Revolutionary Tribunal, and hurried under the knife of the guillotine; religious services prohibited, churches despoiled of their riches, harlots installed on the altars as Goddesses of Reason, prelates compelled to revile their faith, atheism preached from pulpits, and the ashes of illustrious dead scattered to the winds; statues pulled down, monumental paintings shot at by the soldiery, and venerable châteaux razed to the ground; commerce almost at a standstill, innumerable houses empty, poverty hourly increasing, food stores besieged, and a swarm of mendicants let loose by an unscrupulous confiscation of the revenues of charities; persons liable to be regarded as reactionaries venturing forth only at night, effecting their escape from the city in various disguises, or preferring death by their own hands to a continuation of painful suspense; the so-called leaders of the democracy panting to fly at each other's throats,

unalterable in their murderous fanaticism, and, mindful of the fate of Marat, going about armed to the teeth against possible Charlotte Cordays; the streets virtually in the hands of the ragged sans-culottes, who, as though to show that the old ferocity of the French character had not disappeared under the influence of a refined civilization, used to hang respectable looking citizens from *la lanterne*, outrage defenceless women with impunity, and dance round the scaffold as heads fell upon it;—these were a few of the most salient features of the picture presented by Paris during the Terror. "Every heart," says the Republican writer, "was frozen by fear; a general torpor overspread the country;" intelligence and manliness were alike silenced. How dangerous it was to stir abroad two incidents will clearly show. Michot, mistaken by a crowd in the Place de Grève for some obnoxious person, was incontinently seized, gagged, and hurried to the nearest lamp-post to be executed. By the feeble light which then fell upon the group he was at length recognized. "Why," exclaimed one, "this is the Polichinelle of the République!" Polichinelle, as belonging to the theatre in the Rue de Richelieu, was believed to be a sound patriot, and was accordingly borne home with enthusiasm on the shoulders of those who had intended to hang him Arnault, the author of *Marius à Mitnurnes*, met with a precisely similar experience. But neither anarchy nor

carnage nor distress seemed able to damp the proverbial ardour of the French for dramatic entertainments. Paris boasted of no fewer than twelve playhouses—the Théâtre de la République, the Opéra, the Opéra Comique, the Théâtre Feydeau, the Théâtre de l'Égalité, the Théâtre de la Montagne, the Théâtre des Sans-Culottes, the Théâtre Lyrique des Amis de la Patrie, the Théâtre du Vaudeville, the Théâtre de la Cité, the Théâtre du Lycée des Arts, and the Amphithéâtre d'Astley; and never were they so well attended as at the time of those atrocities which sent a thrill of horror and dismay and indignation throughout the reading world.

Bearing in mind the merciless decision with which the government struck down its opponents, the most sanguine friend of the players still in custody could not have hoped that they would be saved from the scaffold. After passing nine months in the Madelonnettes, it is true, they were transferred to a pleasanter prison, the convent that had been of Pipcus, at the extremity of the turbulent Faubourg St. Antoine. But this appears to have been only an amiable device for arming death with a fresh sting. Collot d'Herbois, now an important part of the executive, had no intention to let them escape. "Herewith," he wrote to the Public Prosecutor, Fouquier-Tinville, "the Committee of Public Salvation sends you, citizen, the documents relating to the *ci-devant* actors of the Comédie Française. Like all patriots, you

know how counter-revolutionary their conduct has been. You will bring them before the Tribunal on the 13th Messidor." As in all other cases, the trial so ordered was to be nothing but a pretence. In those palmy days of freedom, we learn, the brief against an accused person was marked with a letter in red ink for the guidance of the learned judge, who had simply to give effect in legal form to the wishes of the authorities. "G" stood for the guillotine, "D" for deportation, "R" for a reprieve. The first was affixed to the names of six players—Louise Contat, Dazincourt, Raucourt, Fleury, Lange, and Emilie Contat. "And in all these cases there is to be no appeal," added the gentle Collot. St. Fal and the others were to be banished only; they had shown less fervour than their doomed companions against the Jacobins, and it was thought desirable to limit the number of victims whose fate could not fail to enlist unusual sympathy. "In players," it has been remarked, "the mass of the French people have a special interest; the sight of them off the stage awakens a thousand delightful memories." Hurrying up from the country, Madame Sainville, *née* Fleury, appealed in behalf of her brother to Danton, Robespierre, and Collot, the last of whom, it may be remembered, owed her a heavy debt of gratitude. From each she received a bitter rebuff. "I do not deny," said Collot, "that you interceded for me once. But times have changed. You

intercede with me for another. I can give you no hope; Fleury is an aristocrat, and must suffer with the others."

In conformity with the usual practice, the papers against the condemned players were sent by Fouquier-Tinville to the Bureau des Pièces Accusatives, at the dismantled Tuileries. Now, all documents of this kind had to pass through the hands of a royalist in disguise, Charles de Labussière, who had accepted a clerkship in the department as a means of ensuring his safety, and who, at the imminent risk of his life, took every favourable opportunity of destroying them. "In the first instance," he said long afterwards, "I caused all fathers and mothers to be overlooked in this way, without reference to the justice or injustice of the charges against them. Having abstracted the documents, I locked them carefully in a strong oaken drawer. But it was necessary that the executioner should do something for his wages unless he wished to be discovered. I therefore left to their fate the captives in whom I could not venture to interest myself. No suspicion was aroused, and I came to be regarded as a most zealous servant of the Republic. How happy I felt in being able to save a few unfortunate beings from certain death! My joy, however, was soon damped by embarrassment. What should I do with these voluminous papers? If I took them away I might be searched. It was dangerous to burn them; summer

had come, and a blaze of fire would have attracted notice. I racked my brain on the subject, but for some time to no purpose. Suffering from a horrible headache, I began to bathe my temples from a pail of water which had been placed in the apartment to cool our wine at *déjeuner*. Excellent idea! Might I not destroy the papers, or at least diminish their bulk, by soaking them in the water? No sooner thought of than done; the papers became balls of soft paste, and in this form found their way into my pockets. Carrier had had his *noyades* for the work of death; I had my *noyades* for the work of preserving life. I then repaired to the Bains Vigier, subdivided the balls into smaller ones, threw them into the water, and anxiously watched their progress as they floated along the bank of the Place de la Révolution." In this way, it is said, the humane and intrepid official kept from the scaffold as many as eight hundred persons, one of whom was no less a person than Joséphine de Beauharnais.

Labussière's royalist sympathies naturally prompted him to include the players among his protégés. On the 9th Messidor he collected the accusatory papers from the portfolio, and, noiselessly entering his office the same night in the dark, had the audacity to carry them off as they were. Morning not having come, he resolved to walk about until the hour when the Bains Vigier opened. In the Boulevard des Italiens, half

worn out by anxiety, he sat down in a reverie on the steps of a café. Before long he was aroused by a heavy slap on the shoulder, and on looking up was startled to find himself confronted by a fierce member of a revolutionary committee. "What are you doing here?" demanded the latter, by name Aillaume. "Taking a walk," was the reply. "Is walking sitting down?" "After a walk one may sit down from fatigue." "But good citizens are not usually abroad at this hour?" "Then we are neither of us good citizens; the hour is not less extraordinary for you than for me." "My name is Aillaume." "I wish to know your name as little as to tell you mine." "Perhaps, then, you may be induced to tell it to somebody else." A patrol coming up, Labussière was conveyed to the nearest lock-up. The critical nature of his position did not affect his presence of mind. He absolutely refused to say who he was. "Why what is this?" cried Pierre, a clerk to the Committee of Public Safety, entering precipitately; "is it a joke?" "On the contrary," replied Labussière, "I am really under arrest." "You under arrest? Nothing ever so droll. My good fellow," said the clerk to Aillaume, "be careful, or you will get yourself into trouble." "Trouble for doing my duty?" cried the revolutionist; "the fellow must be an accomplice. Seize him; he is a suspect." "Do you see this?" said Pierre, discovering under his coat the

badge which all servants of the Committee of Public Safety wore round their necks. Aillaume began to feel uncomfortable; he doffed his red cap, looked apprehensively at Labussière, and muttered some words of apology. "I suppose," he said, "that your friend can also show a medal?" Labussière could not do that at the moment, but he boldly drew the terrible papers from his pocket, and, contriving to keep the superscriptions downward, allowed him to see that they bore official seals and signatures. "Citizen," he added to Aillaume, "have no fear of me; I have simply done this to test your patriotism, and shall report your zeal to the Committee." He was then allowed to go, and soon afterwards the papers were wholly destroyed at the baths.

Messidor 13, the day set apart for the trial of the players, at length arrived. Paris evinced more than ordinary interest in the event; the quays and bridges near the Tribunal were alive with spectators, and a swarm of Vengeances took possession of the court when the doors opened. Probably this interest, in most cases hard and vindictive, was deepened by a whisper that the Government intended to import a "sort of dramatic effect" into the proceedings. Intense, therefore, was the disappointment caused at the fifty-ninth minute by an announcement that the cases would be put off *sine die*, in consequence of a mysterious

disappearance of the evidence against the accused. How long was this oft-recurring interference with the course of "justice" to continue? Fouquier-Tinville, who had doubtless prepared an elaborate oration for the occasion, could scarcely contain himself. "Citizens," he wrote to the superintendents of the General Police, "the representation made a few days ago to the Convention proves only too true. Le Bureau des Détenus is filled by royalists and counter-revolutionists, who do their best to obstruct the progress of public business. For ten months there has been the utmost disorder as to the documents of the Committee. Of every thirty cases marked out for trial, only ten, or at best fifteen, are brought forward. Everybody has been anticipating the trial of the Comédiens Français. As yet I have received nothing as to this business, and I have to await instructions about it. I can do nothing in the absence of papers giving me the names of the prisoners, the places in which they have been confined, etcetera." And arrangements for the production of such papers were at once made, the Public Prosecutor, who was not disposed to let the players escape, keeping in the meantime a sharp watch upon the workers in the Bureau des Pièces Accusatives.

Before the new brief could be prepared, however, another order of things arose in the State. In fulfilment of a prophecy by Vergniaud, the Revolution, like

Saturn, was continuing to devour its own progeny. Fierce dissensions broke out among the Jacobins soon after they had trampled the Girondists under foot; Danton fell a victim to a few lingering traces of kindness in his nature, and the pitiless Robespierre, in the midst of an attempt to restore the worship of the Deity, was himself sent to the scaffold. In an instant, as though by magic, the funeral pall which had so long hung over the country was gone. Humanity and reason resumed their sway; the distinctive figures of the Terror disappeared like shadows; the era of violence and proscription came to an end. "The dawn of the Arctic summer day after the Arctic winter night; the great unsealing of the waters; the awakening of animal and vegetable life; the sudden softening of the air, the sudden blooming of the flowers, the sudden bursting of whole forests into verdure, is but a feeble type," says Macaulay, "of that happiest and most genial of revolutions, the Revolution of the 9th Thermidor." Some of the Jacobins made despairing attempts to prevent the extermination of the faction, but the Convention proved equal to any emergency. Moral laws again came into force, and were not easily to be set aside. Of the magnitude of this change a glance at the prisons will afford the best proof. About two hundred thousand persons lying there in fear of death recovered their liberty, including, of course, the six players of whom

Collot d'Herbois had so fervently desired to rid the earth.

No such death-roll as that of the Revolution had darkened the pages of history. It amounted to a hundred thousand names. It represented all classes of society, from the erstwhile King and Queen, who met their fate with a fortitude worthy of their birth, down to persons like the little sempstress in *A Tale of Two Cities*. Genius and virtue, beauty and grace, dignity and courage, poverty and wealth, infancy and old age, had alike been sent to the guillotine. But few of the victims specially concern us here. Prominent among them was Danton's impetuous secretary and coadjutor, Fabre d'Eglantine. Incurring the relentless enmity of Robespierre, he was charged with malversation, taken before the Revolutionary Tribunal, and instantly sent to his last account. Dramatic literature could ill-afford to lose him. His continuation of the *Misanthrope*, though unworthy of being named in the same breath as its forerunner, is really an admirable picture of Alceste in after life. If the audience at the first representation came to hiss the author for his presumption, as is alleged, they were soon applauding the piece in spite of themselves. In his last hours, it seems, he was in a cell adjoining that of Camille Desmoulins. "Through a chink in the wall," writes the latter to his Lucile, "I heard the voice of a man in

pain. Presently I ventured to speak to him. He asked my name; I gave it. 'O mon Dieu!' he cried. Could he be Fabre d'Eglantine? 'Oui, je suis Fabre,' he replied." Other dramatic writers swallowed up in the vortex were Ronsin and Durozoi, editor of the royalist *Gazette de Paris*. The latter was beheaded by torchlight in the Place du Carrousel. "I rejoice," he said, "in dying on the day of St. Louis, for my religion and my King." At the scaffold he received a letter from a girl to whom he was betrothed. "My soul," she wrote, "is torn; but you know what I have promised you." "Ah!" he murmured, "her sufferings are greater than mine." His head fell; and a few hours later, either from grief or by her own hand, she joined him in the grave.

Few signs of the revulsion of feeling that followed the ending of the Terror are so clear as those supplied by the moods of playgoers as a body. After a much-needed change of scene, the members of the Comédie Française reappeared at their theatre in the Faubourg St. Germain, now called the Théâtre de l'Egalité, on the 29th Thermidor. It was not only in name that the house had been altered. Hatred of social distinctions showed itself in the abolition of the boxes; the decorations and the curtain itself were ornamented with the tricolor in narrow perpendicular lines, and columns surmounted by busts of political martyrs, such as Marat,

graced the sides of the *salle*. *La Métromanie* and the *Fausses Confidences* composed the programme. Republican as France remained, the players who had so pointedly revealed their sympathies with the old *régime* were received with the utmost warmth by an ample audience, several lines in the first piece being applied to them in a flattering sense. Talma, forgetting the past, came over to congratulate his former comrades, "toujours ses maîtres," upon their triumph. "Mon ami," said Louise Contat bitterly, "there would have been a larger gathering to see us guillotined." Before long, however, she fell upon his neck in a sort of ecstasy, as it leaked out that under the sway of Robespierre he had generously expended a large sum to obtain possession of a document — to wit, a paper relating to Charlotte Corday — which might have brought his old enemy Fleury to the scaffold in a few hours. If it were possible, the enthusiasm of the audience went to a higher pitch a few nights afterwards, when Préville came back to the stage for the last time. His resurrection must have aroused unusual interest. During the Terror he had lost his reason; he believed himself to be in a dungeon; and it was only by putting him through a pretended trial in the great hall of Bresces, with an honourable acquittal to follow, that the lost balance could be restored. In direct contrast to the cordiality shown to the aged player and his

companions was the mood of the audience at the Théâtre de la République. Murmurs of indignation greeted nearly all the company there. Talma, who had been an object of suspicion to the Jacobins, at length came forward. "Citizens," he said, "I have always been, and am still, a lover of liberty. But I have always detested crime; the reign of Terror has cost me many tears; all my friends have perished on the scaffold." Unless I am mistaken, this energetic little speech, so well adapted to its purpose, was uttered on the 11th of September, when Chénier's *Timoléon*, rewritten as soon as Robespierre fell, was brought out with Talma as the principal character.

In the winter, amidst the returning sunshine of freedom tempered with law, the players of the Théâtre de l'Egalité found it necessary to shift their quarters. Continued goodwill on the part of the public did not counterbalance a disadvantage under which they lay. By a strange freak of fashion, the Faubourg St. Germain, so long the home in Paris of rank and opulence, had been abandoned in favour of more central spots. "Most of its stately houses," writes a contemporary, "are tenantless; grass is flourishing in its comparatively empty streets." Moreover, as a result of the existing free trade in theatrical matters, there were several playhouses within a narrow radius of the Palais Royal, and lazy residents on that side of the river often preferred them

to one situated near the remote Luxembourg. Now, among these more favoured places of amusement was the Théâtre Feydeau, erected about five years previously for a company of operatic farceurs who had come to Paris from Italy early in 1789 to occupy the famous *salle* at the Tuileries, but who soon had to seek refuge at the Foire Saint Germain. Its present manager was Sageret, one of the most grasping, speculative, and enterprising of men, with a profound contempt for art unless it spelt fortune. Mindful of the injury done to the Egalité company by the desertion of the Faubourg St. Germain, he invited them to appear under his auspices alternately with the Italians, especially as the attractiveness of the latter had appreciably waned. In the end, towards the end of January, the remnant of the old Comédie Française went over to his theatre, which subsequently became known as the Théâtre de la Réaction.

For some time the records of the two companies are of historical rather than literary interest. Echoes of the Revolution were frequently to be heard in each house. Something like a riot occurred at the Théâtre de la République on a first night. In the afterpiece, Lesage's *Crispin*, an actor named Fusil, having been a member of the Revolutionary Commission, was hooted from the stage. Carried away by reactionary fervour, the audience next called upon Dugazon, who remained

an extremist, to sing the "Réveil du Peuple." In reply he angrily flung his wig at the foremost pittites. Such insolence could not be endured; the stage was stormed by a few ardent spirits, and the player found discretion the better part of valour. It is pleasant to pass from this scene to the production of a tragedy by Ducis, *Abufar*, in which, as Talma, the representative of the hero, remarks, the transports of a supposed incestuous love "are painted in traits of fire." A comedy at the Théâtre Feydeau, *Le Tolérant*, introduced a new dramatist, Demoustier, who combined the utmost simplicity of manner with an equally conspicuous affectation in his writings. While this piece enforced a wholesome political moral, the memory of Robespierre was indirectly assailed in a *Pausanias* by Trouvé, afterwards famous in diplomacy. Lemercier, Arnault, and Legouvé worked with the best will for the Théâtre de la République, the first going out of his way so far as to reproduce Molière's immortal hypocrite as a Jacobin (*Le Tartuffe Révolutionnaire*). For a sign of the revulsion of public feeling which emboldened him to undertake such a task we may note the effect of a revival at the Théâtre Feydeau of Voltaire's *Mort de César*. Brutus and his associates awakened much less sympathy than their victim; they were accepted as prototypes of the Terrorists, and their republican fervour was received with a coldness decidedly favourable to the

military despotism so soon to be inflicted upon the country.

Curiously enough, a schism was caused among the company of the Théâtre Feydeau by a sentiment which might have been expected to draw them more closely together. They had begun to yearn for a re-establishment of the Comédie Française on something like its former basis, with their rivals at the Palais Royal among its more prominent members. Moreover, had they not exposed themselves to a sort of degradation in becoming the servants of the speculative Sageret? Mlle. Raucourt, in whose mind this movement seems to have originated, at length abandoned the theatre in the Rue Feydeau for one in the Rue de Louvois, intending to make it the "central point" of the projected reunion. Thither she was followed by Larive, St. Fal, Mlle. Joly, St. Prix, Mlle. Mézerai, Dupont, Naudet, and one or two others; but at least five of the old band—Molé, Mlle. Contat, Fleury, Dazincourt, and Mlle. Lange,—declined to come under the banner which she unfurled. Probably they thought that the time for such an experiment had not yet come. Raucourt sent them an earnest invitation in writing to join her. The arts and humanity, she said, cried out against the subjection under which they had been led to place themselves. It was all in vain; and towards the end of December, after securing desirable recruits in Mlle.

Simon, of the Palais Royal, and Picard, who had as marked a talent for acting as for play-writing, the new company successfully opened their campaign with *Iphigénie*. It is significant of the earnestness with which Raucourt pursued the idea of a revived Comédie Française that she set apart *loges* in her theatre for Talma, Fleury, Dazincourt, and Dugazon.

In one respect, it is clear, the three companies into which the flower of French histrionic talent was now divided found themselves at a marked disadvantage as time passed on. Never had the volatility of the national character been more strongly illustrated than it was in the inevitable reaction against the ferocity of the Revolution. The stern lessons to be learnt from that convulsion were overlooked. In all quarters a demand for frivolous amusement was to be heard. "Eat, drink, and be merry, for to-morrow we may die," appeared to be the prevailing motto. Foppery of the most elaborate kind was again in fashion, and the *incroyables*, as those who descended to it were generically known, became typical figures of the age. Simultaneously, too, there grew up an extreme daintiness of thought, sentiment, and language. Energy and precision in either were deemed more or less repellant. Letters which seemed to have a harsh sound, such as R and G, were temporarily excluded from the alphabet, "paole d'honneu" taking the place of "parole d'honneur" in the utterances and

writings of persons with pretensions to refinement. How the contemporary drama was affected by all these changes I need hardly point out. It lost weight, fibre, and colour. Play-writers generally showed a tendency to pass over the great story of human nature in favour of lighter themes, while vigour of expression was often sacrificed to mere euphony and grace. In regard to old plays, Marivaux and Dorat proved more attractive than Corneille, Molière, and Racine, deep as was the admiration which Frenchmen had been taught from infancy to regard that illustrious trio. Even in acting a modification on the wrong side could be observed; Talma kept his bursts of passion within narrower bounds, Contat "softened down her rich and exuberant humour into a tone of elegant *finesse*," and Raucourt found it convenient to intensify a little affectation in her style. One or two writers of genius might have saved the drama from the enervating influences just mentioned, but genius was the quality to which the poets known at the theatres could lay the least claim. In striking contrast to the effect it had in England and elsewhere, the intellectual agitation aroused by the Revolution seemed to benumb rather than quicken the creative faculty in Paris. If the players had not possessed a large and varied repertory they would have been compelled to close their doors.

It would be unprofitable to dwell at length upon the

new pieces prepared in such circumstances as these. In the *Lovelace Français*, a five-act drama, we have the possibly apocryphal story of the seduction by the Duc de Richelieu of his upholsterer's wife, Madame Michelin, whom he leaves to die of a broken heart. Madame Petit represented this sort of Jane Shore with a peculiar depth of sensibility. Though ascribed in part to Monvel, the play seems to have been wholly the work of an erratic member of the company, Alexandre Duval, born at Rennes in 1767. He had been many things by turn but nothing long—soldier, sailor, engineer, architect, secretary to the States of Brittany, teacher at the college in his native town, and a sketcher in Paris of deputies' heads at 6 francs each. In 1790 he began to act at a minor theatre, but left it to fight under Dumouriez. Returning to the capital, he joined the company in the Faubourg St. Germain, shared their vicissitudes during the Terror, and was now settling down at the Palais Royal as a player and dramatist. In the latter capacity he generally succeeded in combining interest of plot with brightness of treatment, while a robust love of virtue and independence found expression in nearly all he wrote. Mlle. Raucourt was fortunate in accepting a tragedy by Legouvé, *Laurence*, the hero whereof was the youth who became enamoured of Ninon de Lenclos without knowing that he was her son. No reasonable expectation as to Lemercier could

have been disappointed by *Agamemnon*, which he sent to the Palais Royal; it is pervaded throughout by a lofty spirit, and the acting of Talma and Madame Petit, the latter as a very impressive Cassandre, completed the young author's triumph. Beaumarchais, who had been driven by the Revolution to seek refuge abroad, and who, after a singular series of incidents, including a temporary imprisonment in the King's Bench of London, had lately obtained leave to return to Paris, there to find his once palatial home wrecked as that of an aristocrat, was not dead to dramatic ambition. In 1792 he had produced at one of the minor theatres a piece in his earlier manner, the *Mère Coupable*. It now reappeared in a slightly improved form, but was of too revolting and gloomy a nature to please the great mass of playgoers. His reason for reverting to the *drame* may have been a belief, unfortunately well-founded that his old *verve* had passed away. As to other pieces, I need direct attention only to *Falkland*, an adaptation by Laya of *Caleb Williams*, and *Blanche et Monteassin*, a tragedy on a Venetian subject, by Arnault.

Each of the companies had to bear a serious loss while they were suffering from the comparative dearth of attractive novelty. Mlle. Desgarcins, that ideal Iphigénie and Monime, met with what may be described as a tragic fate. Devoured by an unreciprocated passion, she impulsively attempted to destroy herself with

a dagger, but was saved by the arrival of a comrade. Her friends, after restoring her to a better frame of mind, sent her to a country house near Paris for a rest. One night she found herself face to face with burglars; her reason gave way under the shock, and before long she died in a madhouse. Her delicate sensibility on the stage was sorely missed by the frequenters of the Palais Royal. In the next place, Mlle. Lange, though in the heyday of her success as a soubrette, retired in consequence of marrying one Simon, son of a wealthy coachbuilder at Brussels. With this marriage a curious anecdote is connected. Simon's father, puritanical enough in his ideas to be horrified at the prospect of having an actress for his daughter-in-law, came to Paris for the purpose of remonstrating with Lange on the subject. Mlle. Candeille was present at the interview; and her charms made so deep an impression upon the coachbuilder, a widower, that two weddings were solemnized instead of one. Lastly, the town had to deplore the death, all too premature, of another delightful soubrette, Marie Elizabeth Joly, whose health had been permanently impaired by the imprisonment of 1793-4. For her, a devoted wife and mother, the probability of being guillotined must have had peculiar terrors. As she had wished, her remains were buried on a solitary hill near Falaise, where she had passed a portion of her girlhood.

Mingled with the regret excited by the disappearance of these three Graces was a fear that before long there would be no players at all. Like the despotisms it succeeded, the Directory kept a close watch upon the theatres, and was ready to place arbitrary power above justice and reason on the slightest provocation. One or another of the three principal companies was frequently forbidden to act, the cause in one case being that the attendants had acquired the habit of addressing playgoers as "Monsieur" or "Madame" instead of "Citizen" or "Citizeness." Presently the house in the Rue de Louvois was closed for good, because the public, with whom the Minister of Justice, Merlin, was in bad odour, had satirically applauded a line in the *Trois Frères Rivaux*—"M. Merlin, you are a rascal." However, by means unexplained, Raucourt and her associates, with the versatile Picard, obtained possession of the former seat of the Comédie Française in the Faubourg St. Germain, henceforward to be known as the Odéon. Not long afterwards the theatre of the Palais Royal shared the fate of that in the Rue de Louvois, mainly on account of the too-obtrusive sympathy of its inmates with the Revolution in its more sombre aspect. Sageret's energy and love of speculation were as conspicuous as ever. He induced the homeless players to join their brethren in the Rue Feydeau, reopened the theatre in the Palais Royal, relieved

Raucourt of the management of the Odéon, and then caused the men and women under his command to appear at one or another of the houses as in his wisdom he thought fit. But this enterprise proved less and less successful; and at length, reduced to absolute bankruptcy, the too-ambitious director disappeared. Some of the players reassembled at the Odéon, where, among other things, they produced an adaptation by Madame Molé of Kotzebue's chief play under the title of *Misanthropie et Repentir*. In March their theatre was burnt to the ground; and Paris, the most playgoing city in the world, found itself without a temple for the legitimate drama.

In this hour of misfortune it was asked whether the idea of restoring the Comédie Française might not be converted into reality, especially as the Minister of the Interior, François de Neufchâteau, would give it his best support. Surely the animosities created among the players by the Revolution had been softened by time and reason and experience? Alive to their own interests, the dramatic authors sent to the government a petition against the re-establishment of one privileged theatre, forcibly contending that emulation was necessary to the progress of every art. If a second Comédie were formed they would be satisfied. Beaumarchais lent them the aid of his name, but was not to have the chance of doing more. His eventful and varied career,

which at some points belongs to the history of his country, came to its end a few weeks later,—to be precise, on the 11th of May. Dazincourt espoused the cause of reunion, and, believing that it might be effected with a fair prospect of concord, invited the members of the late companies to dine together under his presidency. Molé, Mlle. Contat, Talma, Mlle. Raucourt, Fleury, Madame Petit, Michot, Mlle. Simon, St. Fal, St. Prix, Mlle. Devienne, Larive, Dugazon, Grandménil—in fine, every player known to fame was present. "How pleasant it was," writes Fleury, "to see that combination of talent and hope, that absorption of conflicting opinions and feelings in a love of art!" Michot presently rose to speak. It was simply, he said, to narrate a little apologue. Some persons once affected to be embarrassed by the simple question how many six and six made. "Twelve," said one to whom they referred. Another, after mature reflection, said "fourteen." "I will be impartial," said a third; "six and six make thirteen." "Here," continued the comedian, "you have the history of our past opinions, our friendships and antipathies. Six and six make twelve, whatever may be said to the contrary. Let us come together in the best of harmony. I repeat that six and six make twelve, and let all who agree with me hold up their hands." Nearly every hand, writes Fleury, "was raised; a prolonged *vivat* greeted Michot; joy and concord

beamed on every countenance. Talma was profoundly moved; his magnificent eyes seemed to be looking into the future; his voice escaped him in a burst of enthusiasm :—

> Quelle Jérusalem nouvelle
> Sort du fond du désert, brillante de clartés,
> Et porte sur son front une marque immortelle !
> Peuples de la terre, chantez !
> Jérusalem renait, plus charmante et plus belle !

For my part I was beside myself with delight. I ran to a bust of Molière, and, calling upon the company to vow allegiance to him, embraced it devoutly. Everybody did the same; the last traces of the old bitterness were drowned in a common feeling of reverence. We joined hands round the sacred image; a long compact of amity was concluded between us; the Comédie Française again came into existence!"

My task draws to an end. The reunited players instantly obtained possession of the theatre at the Palais Royal, where they appeared on the 30th of May in the *Cid* and the *Ecole des Maris.* Paris felt more like itself after the event; and the reorganized Comédie, further strengthened by the favour of Napoleon, who in the same year became First Consul, took as high a place among the institutions of the country as it had occupied at any time since its formation (*l*).

NOTES.

A, page 13.—*Reflexions sur Lekain et l'Art Théâtral*, by François Joseph Talma.

B, page 33.—*Mémoires de Préville.*

C, page 45.—*Mémoires de Clairon.*

D, page 77.—*Mémoires de Molé.*

E, page 115.—*Les Souvenirs et les Regrets du Vieil Amateur Dramatique ; ou, Lettres d'un Oncle à son Neveu sur l'ancien Théâtre Français :* Paris, 1861. An excellent collection of written portraits, with engravings after original miniatures.

F, page 146.—*Beaumarchais et son Temps*, by Louis de Loménie, edition of 1873.

G, page 154.—*Béverley* was the last important work of the adapter, who died in 1781. Bernard Saurin was a son of Joseph Saurin, so prominent a figure in the second affair of the couplets, and in all his tragedies had shown himself to be a pupil of the philosophical school. His *Spartacus* ought not to be forgotten.

H, page 172.—Diderot also wrote two unrepresented bagatelles, *La Pièce et le Prologue* and *Est-il Bon ? est-il Méchant ?* Though brighter than the *Père de Famille* and the *Fils Naturel*, they are of less importance in literary history than those plays, in which the earliest examples of the *drame* are to be found. Nowadays, however, he is remembered in theatrical circles chiefly as the author of the *Paradoxe sur le Comédien*, so exactly reproduced in English by Mr. Walter Pollock.

I, page 197.—*Mémoires de Fleury : publiés par J. B. Lafitte :* second edition, 1835. It is often assumed that these memoirs are apocryphal. In point of fact they are partly genuine. Fleury undoubtedly left behind him a sheaf of autobiographical papers. Some years afterwards they passed into the possession of Lafitte, who, not content with being merely an editor, rewrote them in his lively way, amplified them from published memoirs and correspondence, and generally turned them into a striking picture of the time in question. My quotations from his book, therefore, are limited to passages which either seem to bear internal evidence of Fleury's authorship or are capable of corroboration.

J, page 206.—*Mémoires de Fleury.*

K, page 315.—Madame Préville, a sister of the actor Drouin, first appeared at the Comédie in 1753.

L, page 421.—Full accounts of the plays produced between 1789 and 1799 are given in *L'Histoire du Théâtre Français pendant la Révolution*, by Etienne and Martainville, 1802.

ERRATA.

Vol. I., pages 346 and 348. Grandval, having pressed his right of seniority, became the first representative of Mahomet in Paris. The eulogies bestowed by Voltaire upon Lanoue were evoked by his acting of the part elsewhere. Vol. II., page 56, *for* "Ximenès," *read* "Ximenès." Pages 163 and 164, *for* "Mouvel," *read* "Monvel."

CHRONOLOGY OF THE FRENCH STAGE.

1699—1799.

1699.

La Veuve, one-act comedy in prose, by Champmêlé, July 30.
La Noce Interrompue, one-act comedy in prose, by Dufresny, Aug. 19.
Athénaïs, tragedy, by Lagrange-Chancel, Nov. 20.

1700.

Thésée, tragedy, by Lafosse, Jan. 5.
Démocrite, comedy, by Regnard, Jan. 12.
Le Retour Imprévu, one-act comedy in prose, by Regnard, Feb. 11.
Mlle. Durieu retired, Easter.
Philippe Poisson appeared, Aug.
L'Esprit de Contradiction, one-act comedy in prose, by Dufresny, Aug. 29.
Mlle. Guérin (formerly Mlle. Molière) died, Nov. 3.
Hubert died, Nov. 19.
Le Capricieux, comedy, by J. B. Rousseau, Dec. 17.

1701.

Mlle. Raisin retired.
Les Trois Gascons, one-act comedy in prose, by Lamotte and Boindin, June 4.
Devilliers died, July 14.
Champmêlé died, Aug. 22.
Ponteuil appeared, Sept. 5.
Roselis retired.
Boursault died, Sept. 15.
Colin Maillard, one-act comedy in prose, by Dancourt, Oct. 28.
Amasis, tragedy, by Lagrange-Chancel, Dec. 13.
Esope à la Cour, comedy, by Boursault, Dec. 16.
Durieu died.

1702.

Le Point d'Honneur, comedy in prose, by Lesage, Feb. 3.
Montézume, tragedy, by Ferrier, Feb. 14.
Le Double Veuvage, three-act comedy in prose, by Dufresny, March 8.
Legrand appeared, March 21.
Arie et Pétus, tragedy, by Mlle. Barbier and Pellegrin, June 3.
Le Bal d'Auteuil, one-act comedy in prose, by Boindin, Aug. 22.
La Matrone d'Ephèse, one-act comedy in prose, by Lamotte, Sept. 23.
L'Opérateur Barri, one-act comedy in prose, by Dancourt, Oct. 11.

1703.

Cornélie, tragedy, by Mlle. Barbier and Pellegrin, Jan. 5.
La Mort de Néron, tragedy, by Péchantrés, Feb. 21.
Le Faux Honnête-Homme, three-act comedy in prose, by Dufresny, Feb. 24.
L'Andrienne, comedy, by Baron, Nov. 16.
Corésus et Callirhoé, tragedy, by Lafosse, Dec. 7.
Alceste, tragedy, by Lagrange-Chancel, Dec. 19.

1704.

Les Folies Amoureuses, three-act comedy in verse, by Regnard, Jan. 15.
Hypermnestre, tragedy, by Riupérous, April 1.
Madame Beauval, her husband, and Lecomte retired, Easter.
Le Port de Mer, one-act comedy in prose, by Boindin, May 29.
Institution of a formal censorship of plays.
Le Galant Jardinier, one-act comedy in prose, by Dancourt, Oct. 22.
Cosroès, Rotrou's tragedy retouched by Dussé de Valentiné, Nov. 20.

1705.

Les Adelphes, comedy, by Baron, Jan. 3.
Saül, tragedy, by Nadal, Feb. 27.
Polydore, tragedy, by Pellegrin, Nov. 6.
Les Ménechmes, comedy, by Regnard, Dec. 4.
Idoménée, tragedy, by Crébillon, Dec. 29.

1706.

Cyrus, tragedy, by Danchet, Feb. 23.
Sallé died, March.
L'Avocat Patelin, three-act comedy in prose, by Brueys, June 4.
Tomyris, tragedy, by Pellegrin and Mlle. Barbier, Nov. 23.
Mlle. Debrie died.

1707.

Atrée et Thyeste, tragedy, by Crébillon, March 14.
César Ursin, comedy, and *Crispin Rival de Son Maître*, one-act comedy in prose, both by Lesage, March 15.
Danaé, one-act comedy in irregular verse, by Lafont, July 4.
Hauteroche died, July 14.
Le Faux Instinct, three-act comedy in prose, by Dufresny, Aug. 2.
Le Diable Boiteux, one-act comedy in prose, by Dancourt, Oct. 8.
Le Second Chapitre du Diable Boiteux, two-act comedy in prose, by Dancourt, Oct. 20.
Les Tyndarides, tragedy, by Danchet, Dec. 16.
Madame Dangeville appeared, Dec. 23.

1708.

Madame Quinault-Denesle appeared, Jan. 4.
Le Légataire Universel, comedy, by Regnard, Jan. 9.
La Critique du Légataire Universel, one-act comedy in prose, by Regnard, Feb. 19.
Le Jaloux Honteux, five-act comedy in prose, by Dufresny, March 6.
Mlle. d'Ennebaut died, March 27.
Lafosse died Nov. 2.
Electre, tragedy, by Crébillon, Dec. 14.

1709.

Turcaret, comedy, by Lesage, Feb. 14.
Hérode, tragedy, by Nadal, Feb. 15.
Péchantré died, March.
Regnard died, Sept. 5.
La Foire St. Laurent, one-act comedy in verse, by Legrand, Sept. 10.
La Mort de César, tragedy, by Pellegrin and Mlle. Barbier, Nov. 26.
Thomas Corneille died, Dec. 13.
Le Jaloux Désabusé, comedy, by Campistron, Dec. 13.
Beauval died, Dec. 29.

1710.

Devisé died, July 8.
Les Agioteurs, three-act comedy in prose, by Dancourt, Sept. 26.
Le Curieux Impertinent, comedy, by Destouches, Nov. 17.
Joseph, tragedy, by Genest, Dec. 19.

1711.

Roselis died.
Rhadamiste et Zénobie, tragedy, by Crébillon, Jan. 23.
L'Epreuve Réciproque, one-act comedy in prose, by Alain and Legrand, Oct. 6.
Etienne Baron died, Dec. 9.

1712.

L'Ingrat, comedy, by Destouches, Jan. 28.
Absalon, tragedy, by Duché de Vancy, April 7.
Jean Baptiste Rousseau expelled from France, April 7.
Jean Baptiste Quinault appeared, May 6.
Dufresne appeared, Oct. 7.
L'Amour Vengé, one-act comedy in verse, by Lafont, Oct. 14.

1713.

L'Irrésolu, comedy, by Destouches, Jan. 15.
Cornélie Vestale, tragedy, by Hénault and Fuzelier, Jan. 27.
Ino et Mélicerte, tragedy, by Lagrange-Chancel, March 10.
Les Trois Frères Rivaux, one-act comedy in verse, by Lafont, Aug. 4.
Madame Quinault-Denesle died, Dec. 22.

1714.

Mlle. Quinault the elder appeared, Jan. 1.
Xerxès, tragedy, by Crébillon, Feb. 7.
Jonathas, tragedy, by Duché de Vancy, Feb. 26.
Habis, tragedy, by Madame de Gomez, April 17.
Mahomet II., tragedy, by Châteaubrun, Nov. 13.

1715.

Caton d'Utique, tragedy, by Deschamps, Jan. 25.
Le Médisant, comedy, by Destouches, Feb. 23.
La Coquette de Village, three-act comedy in verse, by Dufresny, May 27.
Marius, tragedy, by Hénault and Decaux, Nov. 15.

1716.

Sémiramis, tragedy, by Madame de Gomez, Feb. 7.
First representation of Racine's *Athalie* in Paris, March 3.

Revival of the Comédie Italienne.
Le Triple Mariage, one-act comedy, by Destouches, July 7.
Mlle. Gautier appeared, Sept. 3.
L'Aveugle Clairvoyant, one-act comedy in verse, by Legrand, Sept. 18.
Sophonisbe, tragedy, by Lagrange-Chancel, Nov. 10.

1717.

Sémiramis, tragedy, by Crébillon, April 10.
Adrienne Lecouvreur appeared, May 14.
Guérin d'Etriché's last appearance, July 25.
L'Obstacle Imprévu, comedy in prose, by Destouches, Oct. 18.
Cléarque, tragedy, by Madame de Gomez, Nov. 28.
La Métempsycose des Amours, ou les Dieux Comédiens, three-act comedy in irregular verse, by Dancourt, Dec. 17.
Duchemin appeared, Dec. 27.

1718.

Dancourt, Beaubourg, Mlle. Desbrosses, and Madame Beaubourg retired, April 3.
Artaxare, tragedy, by Pellegrin, May 3.
Abeille died, May 22.
Mlle. Quinault appeared, June 14.
Ponteuil died, Aug. 15.
L'Ecole des Amants, three-act comedy in verse, by Jolly, Oct. 18.
Œdipe, tragedy, by Voltaire, Nov. 18.
Le Roi de Cocagne, three-act comedy in irregular verse, by Legrand, Dec. 31.

1719.

Electre, tragedy, by Longepierre, Feb. 22.
La Réconciliation Normande, comedy, by Dufresny, March 7.
Le Dédit, one-act comedy in verse, by Dufresny, May 12.
Le Faucon, one-act comedy in verse, by Pellegrin and Mlle. Barbier, Sept. 7.
Momus Fabuliste, ou les Noces de Vulcain, one-act comedy in prose, by Fuzelier, Sept. 26.
Genest died, Nov. 19.
Les Héraclides, tragedy, by Danchet, Dec. 29.

1720.

Plutus, three-act comedy in verse, by Legrand, Feb. 7.
Artémire, tragedy, by Voltaire, Feb. 15.
Madame Beauval died, March 28.
Madame Dancourt retired, Easter.
Baron the elder reappeared.
Annibal, tragedy, by Marivaux, Dec. 16.

1721.

Le Mariage Fait et Rompu, three-act comedy in verse, by Dufresny, Feb. 14.
Les Machabées, tragedy, by Lamotte, March 6.
Longepierre died, March 31.
Mlle. Desmares retired.
First representation of Racine's *Esther* in Paris, May 8.

Pandore, one-act comedy in verse, by Saint-Foix, June 13.
Mlle. Labat appeared, Aug. 2.
La Rivale d'Elle-même, one-act comedy in prose, by Boissy, Sept. 19.
Cartouche, three-act comedy in prose, by Legrand, Oct. 21.
La Vengeance de l'Amour, comedy, by Jolly, Dec. 14.
Mlle. Raisin, Palaprat, and Ferrier dead.

1722.

Romulus, tragedy, by Lamotte, Jan. 8.
L'Oracle de Delphes, tragedy, by Moncrif.
A. M. Lathorillière received, April 9.
Philippe Poisson retired, April.
Mlle. Dangeville appeared, April 17.
L'Opiniâtre, comedy, by Brueys, May 19.
F. A. Poisson appeared, May 21.
Le Nouveau Monde, three-act comedy in irregular verse by Pellegrin, Sept. 11.
Les Machabées, tragedy, by Nadal, Dec. 16.

1723.

Mlle. Gautier retired, Jan.
Mlle. Quinault the elder retired, Feb. 1.
Nitétis, tragedy, by Danchet, Feb. 11.
Armand appeared, March 2.
Inès de Castro, tragedy, by Lamotte, April 6.
Campistron died, May 11.
Lachapelle died, May 29.
Mlle. Lamotte appeared, Oct. 1.
Brueys died, Nov. 25.

1724.

Mariamne, tragedy, by Voltaire, March 6.
Paul Poisson retired, April 1.
Dufresny died, Oct. 6.
Le Dénouement Imprévu, one-act comedy in prose, by Marivaux, Dec. 3.

1725.

Mariamne, tragedy, by Nadal, Feb. 15.
Lafont died, March 20.
La Force du Sang, three-act comedy in prose, by Brueys, April 21.
Madame Dancourt died, May 11.
Le Babillard, one-act comedy in verse, by Boissy, June 16.
L'Indiscret, one-act comedy in verse, by Voltaire, Aug. 1.
Madame Quinault-Dufresne appeared, Nov. 7.

1726.

Œdipe, tragedy in prose, by Lamotte, March 18.
Voltaire exiled to England, April.
Pyrrhus, tragedy, by Crébillon, April 29.
Montménil (Lesage) appeared, May 8.
Le Pastor Fido, three-act pastorale-héroïque in irregular verse, by Pellegrin Sept. 7.
Dancourt died, Dec. 6.

1727.

La Nouveauté, one-act comedy in prose, by Legrand, Jan. 13.
Le Philosophe Marié, comedy, by Destouches, Feb. 15.
L'Envieux, one-act comedy in prose, by Destouches, May 3.
Le Français à Londres, one-act comedy in prose, by Boissy, July 3.
L'Ile de la Raison, three-act comedy in prose, by Marivaux, Sept. 20.
Les Amazones Modernes, three-act comedy in prose, by Legrand and Fuzelier, Oct. 29.
Mlle. Balicourt appeared, Nov. 29.
La Surprise de l'Amour, three-act comedy in prose, by Marivaux, Dec. 31.

1728.

Guérin d'Etriché died, January.
Legrand died, Jan. 7.
Le Procureur Arbitre, one-act comedy in verse, by Philippe Poisson, Feb. 25.
Montménil reappeared, May 18.
Le Faux Savant, three-act comedy in verse, by Duvaure, June 21.
L'Ecole des Bourgeois, three-act comedy in prose, by Allainval, Sept. 20.
L'Ecole des Pères, comedy, by Piron, Oct. 10.

1729.

Sarrazin appeared, March 3.
Return of Voltaire to Paris.
La Boëte de Pandore, one-act comedy in verse, by Philippe Poisson, March 20
L'Impertinent Malgré Lui, comedy, by Boissy, May 14.
Banières appeared, June 9.
Les Philosophes Amoureux, comedy, by Destouches, Sept. 26.
Grandval appeared, Nov. 19.
Baron died, Dec. 22.

1730.

Mlle. Dangeville's formal début, Jan. 28.
Callisthène, tragedy, by Piron, Feb. 18.
Adrienne Lecouvreur died, March 20.
La Tragédie en Prose, one-act comedy in prose, by Dauvigny, May 9.
Brutus, tragedy, by Voltaire, Dec. 11.

1731.

Mlle. Gaussin appeared, April 28.
L'Italie Galante, comedy, by Lamotte, May 11.
Le Faux Sincère, comedy, by Dufresny, June 26.
Lathorillière died, Sept. 18.
La Réunion des Amours, one-act heroic comedy in prose, by Marivaux, Nov. 9.
Le Chevalier Bayard, heroic comedy, by Autreau, Nov. 25.
Erigone, tragedy, by Lagrange-Chancel, Dec. 17.
Lamotte died, Dec. 26.

1732.

Le Glorieux, comedy, by Destouches, Jan. 18.
Eryphile, tragedy, by Voltaire, March 7.
Les Serments Indiscrets, comedy in prose, by Marivaux, June 8.
Zaïre, tragedy, by Voltaire, Aug. 13.
Cassius et Victorinus, tragedy, by Lagrange-Chancel, Oct. 6.
Le Complaisant, five-act comedy in prose, by Pont-de-Veyle, Dec. 29.

1733.

Gustave Vasa, tragedy, by Piron, Feb. 6.
Jean Baptiste Quinault and Mlle. Labat retired, March.
Le Paresseux, three-act comedy in verse, by Delaunay, April 25.
Le Rendezvous, one-act comedy in verse, by Fagan, May 27.
Pélopée, tragedy, by Pellegrin, July 18.
La Fausse Antipathie, three-act comedy in verse, by Lachaussée, Oct. 12.
Introduction of the *comédie attendrissante*.

1734.

Adélaïde Duguesclin, tragedy, by Voltaire, Jan. 18.
La Grondeuse, one-act comedy in prose, by Fagan, Feb. 11.
La Critique de la Fausse Antipathie, one-act comedy in irregular verse, by Lachaussée, March 11.
Didon, tragedy, by Lefranc de Pompignan, June 21.
La Pupille, one-act comedy in prose, by Fagan, July 5.
Les Courses de Tempé, one-act pastoral in verse, and *L'Amant Mystérieux*, three-act comedy in verse, both by Piron, Aug. 30.
Le Petit-Maître Corrigé, three-act comedy in prose, by Marivaux, Nov. 6.
Les Mécontents, one-act comedy in irregular verse, by Labruère, Dec. 1.
Sabinus, tragedy, by Richer, Dec. 29.

1735.

Le Réveil d'Epiménide, three-act comedy in verse, by Philippe Poisson, Jan. 7.
Le Préjugé à la Mode, comedy, by Lachaussé, Feb. 3.
La Magie de l'Amour, one-act pastoral comedy in verse, by Autreau, May 9.
Abensaïd, tragedy, by Leblanc, July 29.
Les Acteurs Déplacés, one-act comedy in prose, by Laffichard and Panard, Oct.
L'Amitié Rivale, comedy, by Fagan, Nov. 16.
Téglis, tragedy, by Morand, Nov. 19.
Artaxerxe, tragedy, by Deschamps, Dec. 19.

1736.

Alzire, tragedy, by Voltaire, Jan. 27.
Mlle. Duclos retired, March 17.
Madame Quinault-Dufresne retired, March.
Le Legs, one-act comedy in prose, by Marivaux, June 11.
Pharamond, tragedy, by Cahusac, Aug. 14.
L'Enfant Prodigue, comedy, by Voltaire, Oct. 10.
Dubois appeared, Oct. 19.
Childéric, tragedy, by Morand, Dec. 19.

1737.

Les Deux Nièces, comedy, by Boissy, Jan. 17.
L'Ecole des Amis, comedy, by Lachaussée, Feb. 25.
L'Ambitieux et L'Indiscrète, comedy, by Destouches, June 14.
Les Caractères de Thalie, three-act comedy in prose, each act a distinct piece, by Fagan, July 15.
Mlle. Dumesnil appeared, Aug. 6.
Achille à Scyros, three-act tragi-comedy in verse, by Guyot de Merville, Oct. 10.

1738.

La Métromanie, comedy, by Piron, Jan. 10.
Maximien, tragedy, by Lachaussée, Feb. 28.
Mlle. Balicourt retired, March 22.
Le Fat Puni, one-act comedy in prose, by Pont-de-Veyle, April 7.
Le Pouvoir de la Sympathie, three-act comedy in verse, by Boissy, July 5.
Le Consentement Forcé, one-act comedy in prose, by Guyot de Merville, Aug. 13.
Les Epoux Réunis, three-act comedy in verse, by Guyot de Merville, Oct. 31.

1739.

Marié sans le Savoir, one-act comedy in prose, by Fagan, Jan. 8.
La Somnambule, one-act comedy in prose, by Pont-de-Veyle, Jan. 19.
Mahomet II., tragedy, by Lanoue, Feb. 23.
Madame Dangeville retired, March 14.
L'Ecole du Monde, one-act comedy in irregular verse by Voisenon, preceded by a prologue entitled *Le Retour de l'Ombre de Molière*, by the same writer, Oct. 14.

1740.

Edouard III., tragedy, by Gresset, Jan. 22.
Les Dehors Trompeurs, five-act comedy in verse, by Boissy, Feb. 18.
L'Oracle, one-act comedy in prose, by Saint-Foix, March 22.
Zulime, tragedy, by Voltaire, June 8.
Joconde, one-act comedy in prose, by Fagan, Nov. 5.

1741.

Deucalion et Pyrrha, one-act comedy in prose, by Saint-Foix, Feb. 20.
Jean Baptiste Rousseau died, March 17.
Mlle. Quinault, Dufresne, and Duchemin retired, March.
Mélanide, five-act comedy in verse, by Lachaussée, May 12.
Paulin appeared, August 5.
Nadal died, August 7.
Sylvie, one-act bourgeois tragedy in prose, by Landois, August 17.
La Belle Orgueilleuse, one-act comedy in verse, by Destouches, Aug. 17.
L'Amour Usé, five-act comedy in prose, by Destouches, Sept. 20.

1742.

L'Amour pour Amour, three-act comedy in irregular verse, by Lachaussée, Feb. 16.
Lanoue appeared, May 14.
Madame Drouin appeared, May 30.
Mahomet, tragedy, by Voltaire, Aug. 9.
Roselli appeared, Oct. 24.

1743.

Mérope, tragedy, by Voltaire, Feb. 20.
Zénéide, one-act comedy in irregular verse, by Cahusac, May 13.
L'Ile Sauvage, three-act comedy in prose, by Saint-Foix, July 5.
Mlle. Balicourt died, August 4.
La Mort de César, tragedy, by Voltaire, Aug. 29.
Montménil died, Sept. 8.
L'Algérien, three-act comedy ballet in irregular verse, by Cahusac, Sept. 14.

Clairon appeared, Sept. 19.
Philippe Poisson died.
Pamela, comedy, by Lachaussée, Dec. 6.

1744.

Fernand Cortez, tragedy, by Piron, Jan. 6.
L'Ecole des Mères, five-act comedy in irregular verse, by Lachaussée, April 27.
Drouin appeared, May 20.
Les Grâces, one-act comedy in prose, by Saint-Foix, July 23.
La Dispute, one-act comedy in prose, by Marivaux, Oct. 19.
L'Heureux Retour, one-act comedy in verse, by Fagan, Nov. 6.
Le Quartier d'Hiver, one-act comedy in verse, by Bret, Dec. 4.
Jean Baptiste Quinault dead.

1745.

La Princesse de Navarre, three-act comedy ballet in verse, by Voltaire, at Versailles, Feb. 25.
La Fête Interrompue, one-act comedy in prose, by Lachaussée, April 20.
Sidney, three-act comedy in verse, by Gresset, May 3.
Les Souhaits pour le Roi, one-act comedy in verse, by Valois and others, Aug. 3.
Le Temple de la Gloire, three-act opera ballet, by Voltaire, at Versailles, Nov. 27.
Pellegrin, Mlle. Barbier and Autreau dead.

1746.

Le Rival de Lui-même, one-act comedy in irregular verse, by Lachaussée, April 20.
Le Préjugé Vaincu, one-act comedy in prose, by Marivaux, Aug. 6.
Mlle. Laballe appeared, Sept. 15.
Julie, one-act comedy in prose, by Saint-Foix, Oct. 20.
Venise Sauvée, tragedy, by Laplace, Dec. 15.

1747.

La Gouvernante, comedy, by Lachaussée, Jan. 18.
Le Méchant, comedy, by Gresset, April 27.
La Rivale Suivante, one-act comedy in verse, by Pierre Rousseau, Aug. 3.
Egérie, one-act comedy in prose, by Saint-Foix, Sept. 9.
Ribou appeared, Nov. 6.
Lesage died, Nov. 17.

1748.

Denis le Tyrant, tragedy, by Marmontel, Feb. 15.
Danchet died, Feb. 21.
Sémiramis, tragedy, by Voltaire, Aug. 29.
Mlle. Laballe disappeared, Oct. 31.
Catilina, tragedy, by Crébillon, Dec. 12.
Mlle. Duclos dead.

1749.

L'Ecole de la Jeunesse, comedy, by Lachaussée, Feb. 22.
Mlle. Beaumenard appeared, April 17.

Aristomène, tragedy, by Marmontel, April 30.
Nanine, comedy in ten-syllable verse, by Voltaire, June 16.
La Colonie, three-act comedy, by Saint-Foix, Oct. 25.

1750.

Oreste, tragedy, by Voltaire, Jan. 12.
La Force du Naturel, comedy, by Destouches, Feb. 11.
Caliste, tragedy, by Laplace, April 27.
Cléopatre, tragedy, by Marmontel, May 20.
Cénie, comedy in prose, by Madame de Grafigny, June 25.
Lekain appeared, Sept. 14.
Bellecourt appeared, Dec. 21.
Roselli slain in a duel, Dec. 22.
Flight of Ribou.

1751.

Zarès, tragedy, by Palissot, June 3.
Mlle. Hus appeared, July 26.
Antipater, tragedy, by Portelance, Nov. 25.
Boindin died, Nov. 30.

1752.

Rome Sauvée, tragedy, by Voltaire, Feb. 24.
Les Héraclides, tragedy, by Marmontel, May 24.
Le Duc de Foix (*Adelaïde Duguesclin*), tragedy, by Voltaire, Aug. 17.
Fuzelier died, Sept. 19.
L'Amant de Lui-Même, one-act comedy in prose, by Jean Jacques Rousseau.
Aménophis, tragedy, by Saurin, Nov. 12.

1753.

Mlle. Hus reappeared, Jan. 22.
Allainval died, March 2.
Le Dissipateur, comedy, by Destouches, March 23.
F. A. Poisson died, Aug. 25.
Mlle. Desmares died, Sept. 12.
Préville appeared, Sept. 20.
Madame Préville appeared, Dec. 28.

1754.

Paros, tragedy, by Mailhol, Jan. 21.
Les Adieux du Goût, one-act comedy in irregular verse, by Patu and Portelance, Feb. 13.
Lachaussée died, March 14.
La Créole, one-act comedy in prose, by the Chevalier de la Morlière.
Les Méprises, one-act comedy in irregular verse, by Pierre Rousseau, April 25.
Destouches died, July 5.
Les Tuteurs, two-act comedy in verse, by Palissot, Sept. 2.
Molé appeared, Nov. 7.
Duchemin died, Nov. 15.
Le Triumvirat, tragedy, by Crébillon, Dec. 23.
Labruère died.

1755.

Drouin retired, Jan. 1.
Fagan died, April 8.
Le Jaloux, comedy, by Bret, May 15.
Guyot de Merville died, May.
L'Orphelin de la Chine, tragedy, by Voltaire, Aug. 20.

1756.

La Coquette Corrigée, comedy, by Lanoue, Feb. 23.

1757.

Fontenelle died, Jan. 9.
Lanoue retired, March 26.
Sarrazin ceased to play.
Adèle de Ponthieu, tragedy, by Laplace, April 28.
L'Impatient, one-act comedy in verse, by Poinsinet.
Iphigénie en Tauride, tragedy, by Latouche, June 4.
Brizard appeared, July 30.
Morand died, Aug. 5.

1758.

Le Faux Généreux, comedy, by Bret, Jan. 18.
Astarbé, tragedy, by Colardeau, Feb. 27.
Boissy died, April 19.
La Fille d'Aristide, five-act comedy in prose, by Madame de Grafigny, April 29; death of the author, Dec. 12.
Hypermnestre, tragedy, by Lemierre, Aug. 31.
Lagrange-Chancel died, Dec. 27.

1759.

Titus, tragedy, by Debelloy, Feb. 28.
La Fausse Agnès, three-act comedy in prose, by Destouches, March 12.
Sarrazin, Lathorillière, and Mlle. Lamotte retired, *clôture*.
Mlle. Rosalie appeared, March 14.
Abolition of seats on the stage.
Rotrou's *Venceslas*, altered by Marmontel, April 30.
Mlle. Dubois appeared, May 30.
Cahusac died, June 11.
Briséis, tragedy, by Poinsinet de Sivri, June 25.
Lathorillière died, Oct. 23.
Madame Quinault-Dufresne dead.

1760.

Zulica, tragedy, by Dorat, Jan. 7.
Molé reappeared, Jan. 28.
Latouche died, Feb. 10.
Spartacus, tragedy, by Saurin, Feb. 20.
Les Philosophes, three-act comedy in verse, by Palissot, May 2.
Dauberval appeared, May 11.
L'Ecossaise, comedy, by Voltaire, July 26.
Tancrède, tragedy, by Voltaire, Sept. 3.
Caliste, tragedy, by Colardeau, Nov. 12.

1761.

Madame Molé appeared, Jan. 21.
Le Père de Famille, drame, by Diderot, Feb. 18.
Térée, tragedy, by Lemierre, March 25.
Lanoue died, Nov. 15.

1762.

L'Ecueil du Sage, comedy in ten-syllable verse, by Voltaire, Jan. 18.
Julie, three-act comedy in prose, by Marin, March 3.

Zelmire, tragedy, by Debelloy, May 6.
Crébil'on died, June 17.
Les Méprises, five-act comedy in ten-syllable verse, by Palissot, June.
Sarrazin died, Nov. 15.
Heureusement, one-act comedy in verse, by Rochon de Chabannes, Nov. 29.
Bouret appeared, Dec. 2.
Eponine, tragedy, by Chabanon, Dec. 16.

1763.

Dupuis et Desronais, three-act comedy in irregular verse, by Collé, Jan. 17.
Marivaux died, Feb.
Mlle. Gaussin and Mlle. Dangeville retired.
Théagène et Chariclée, tragedy, by Dorat, March 21.
Auger appeared, April 14.
Mlle. Doligny appeared, May 3.
La Mort de Socrate, tragedy in three acts, by Sauvigny, May 9.
Mlle. Luzi appeared, May 26.
Blanche et Guiscard, tragedy, by Saurin, Sept. 25.
Le Comte de Warwick, tragedy, by Laharpe, Nov. 7.

1764.

Mlle. Fanier appeared, Jan. 11.
Idoménée, tragedy, by Lemierre, Jan. 13.
L'Amateur, one-act comedy in irregular verse, by Barthe, March 3.
Olympie, tragedy, by Voltaire, March 17.
La Jeune Indienne, one-act comedy in verse, by Champfort, April 30.
Feulie appeared, May 8.
Cromwell, tragedy, by Duclairon, June 7.
Les Triumvirs, tragedy, by Voltaire, July 5.
Timoléon, tragedy, by Laharpe, Aug. 1.
Le Cercle, one-act comedy in prose, by Poinsinet, Sept. 7.

1765.

Le Siége de Calais, tragedy, by Debelloy, Feb. 13.
Imprisonment of five players for refusing to act.
Armand retired, March.
Dubois expelled, April.
Clairon retired, May.
Panard died, June 3.
Pharamond, tragedy, by Laharpe, Aug. 14.
Le Tuteur Dupé, comedy in prose, by Cailhava, Sept. 30.
Le Philosophe sans le Savoir, comedy in prose, by Sédaine, Nov. 2.
Armand died, Dec.

1766.

La Partie de Chasse d'Henri Quatre, three-act comedy in prose, by Collé, Feb. 4.
Gustave Wasa, tragedy, by Laharpe, March 3.
Mlle. Sainval the elder appeared, May 5.
Guillaume Tell, tragedy, by Lemierre, Dec. 17.

1767.

Eugénie, drame in five acts, and in prose, by Beaumarchais, Jan. 29.
Quinault-Dufresne died, Feb.
Les Scythes, tragedy, by Voltaire, March 28.
Hirza, tragedy, by Sauvigny, May 27.

Mlle. Gaussin died, June 9.
Cosroès, tragedy, by Lefevre, Aug 26.
Les Deux Sœurs, two-act comedy in prose, by Bret.
Mlle. Labat dead.

1768.

Amélise, tragedy, by Ducis, Jan. 3.
Les Fausses Infidélités, one-act comedy in verse, by Barthe, Jan. 25.
Les Valets Maîtres de la Maison, one-act comedy in prose, by Rochon de Chabannes, Feb. 11.
Grandval retired.
Béverley, tragedy, by Saurin, May 7.
La Gageure Imprévue, one-act comedy in prose, by Sédaine, May 27.
Les Deux Frères, comedy, by Moissy, July 27.
Madame Vestris appeared, Dec. 19.

1769.

Julie, three-act comedy in prose, by Denon, Jan. 14.
Poinsinet died, June 7.
Hamlet, tragedy by Ducis, Sept. 30.

1770.

Les Deux Amis, drame in prose, by Beaumarchais, Jan. 13.
Le Marchand de Smyrne, one-act comedy in prose, by Champfort, Jan. 13.
Paulin died, Jan. 19.
Migration of the players to the theatre of the Tuileries, April 24.
Monvel appeared, April 28.
La Veuve du Malabar, tragedy, by Lemierre, July 30.
Hénault died, Nov. 21.
Larive appeared, Dec. 3.
La Veuve, one-act comedy in prose, by Collé, Dec. 29.

1771.

Gaston et Bayard, tragedy, by Debelloy, April 24.
Dugazon appeared, April 29.
Le Fils Naturel, drame, by Diderot, July 26.
Le Bourru Bienfaisant, three-act comedy in prose, by Goldoni, Nov. 4.
La Mère Jalouse, three-act comedy in verse, by Barthe, Dec. 23.

1772.

Les Druïdes, tragedy, by Leblanc.
Pierre le Cruel, tragedy, by Debelloy, May 24.
Mlle. Sainval the younger appeared, May 27.
Roméo et Juliette, tragedy, by Ducis, July 23.
Mlle. Raucourt appeared, Sept. 23.
Les Chérusques, tragedy, by Beauvin, Sept. 26.
Desessarts appeared, Oct. 4.

1773.

Piron died, Jan. 21.
Le Centenaire, one-act comedy in irregular verse, by Artaud, Feb. 18.
Mlle. Dubois retired, July 3.
Régulus, tragedy, and *La Feinte par Amour*, one-act comedy in verse, both by Dorat, July 31.
Pont-de-Veyle dead.

1774.

Sophonisbe, Mariet's tragedy, retouched by Voltaire, Jan. 15.
Fleury appeared, March 7.
Adélaïde de Hongrie, tragedy, by Dorat, Aug. 26.
School of Declamation founded.

1775.

Le Barbier de Séville, three-act comedy in prose, by Beaumarchais, Feb. 2.
Debelloy died, March 5.
Le Célibataire, comedy, by Dorat, Sept. 20.
Pygmalion, one-act comedy in prose, by Jean Jacques Rousseau, Oct. 30.

1776.

Louise Contat appeared, Feb. 3.
Mlle. Dumesnil retired, May.
Saint-Foix died, Aug. 25.
La Manie des Drames Sombres, one-act comedy in prose, by Cubières, Oct. 29.
Dazincourt appeared, Nov. 21.
Le Malheureux Imaginaire, by Dorat, Dec. 7.

1777.

Gresset died, June 17.
Vanhove appeared, July 2.
Gabrielle de Vergy, tragedy, by Debelloy, July 12.
L'Amant Bourru, three-act comedy in verse, by Monvel, Aug. 14.
Mustapha et Zéangir, tragedy, by Champfort, Dec. 15.

1778.

Lekain died, Feb. 6.
Irène, tragedy, by Voltaire, March 16.
Fleury reappeared, March 20.
Apotheosis of Voltaire, March 30.
Death of Voltaire, May 30.
Jean Jacques Rousseau died, July 2.
Les Barmécides, tragedy, by Laharpe, July 11.
L'Impatient, one-act comedy in prose, by Lantier, Sept. 3.
Bellecourt died, Nov. 19.
Œdipe chez Admète, tragedy, by Ducis, Dec. 4.

1779.

Les Muses Rivales, by Laharpe, Feb. 1.
Grammont appeared, Feb. 5.
Médée, tragedy, by Clément, Feb. 19.
L'Amour Français, by Rochon de Chabannes, April 17.
Agathocle, tragedy, by Voltaire, May 31.
Strike of dramatists against the Comédie Française.
Quarrel between Madame Vestris and Mlle. Sainval the elder, terminating in the banishment of the latter.
Pierre-le-Grand, tragedy, by Dorat, Dec. 1.

1780.

Les Etrennes de l'Amour, by Dorvigny, Jan. 1.
Madame Hus retired, *clôture*.
Dorat died, April 29.

Dauberval retired, July 1.
Mlle. Olivier appeared, Sept. 26.
Monvel left for Stockholm.
End of the dramatic authors' strike, December.

1781.

Mlle. Luzi retired.
Mlle. Joly appeared, May 1.
Richard III., tragedy, by Durozoi, July 6.
Saurin died, Nov. 17.
Jeanne de Naples, tragedy, by Laharpe, Dec. 12.

1782.

Mlle. Quinault died.
Molière, by Laharpe, April 12.
Agis, tragedy, by Laignelot, May 6.
St. Fal appeared, July 8.
Les Courtisanes, comedy, by Palissot, July 26.
St. Prix appeared, Nov. 9.
Migration of the Comédie Française to a new theatre in the Faubourg St. Germain, April.

1783.

Le Roi Léar, tragedy, by Ducis, Jan. 20.
Auger died, Feb.
Mlle. Doligny retired.
Le Séducteur, by the Marquis de Bièvre, Nov. 8.
Collé died, Nov. 23.
Les Brahmes, tragedy, by Laharpe, Dec. 15.

1784.

Macbeth, tragedy, by Ducis, Jan. 12.
Coriolan, tragedy, by Laharpe, March 2.
Le Mariage de Figaro, comedy in prose, by Beaumarchais, April 27.
Diderot died, June.
Naudet appeared, Sept. 22.
Grandval died, Sept. 24.
Emilie Contat appeared, Oct. 5.
Lefranc de Pompignan died, Nov. 1.

1785.

La Morlière died, February.
Mlle. Devienne appeared, April 7.
La Comtesse de Chazelles, comedy, by Madame de Montesson, May 6.
Barthe died, June 17.
Mlle. Candeille appeared, Sept. 19.
Mlle. Vanhove appeared, Oct. 8.
Pierre Rousseau died, Nov.
Céramis, tragedy, by Lemierre, Dec. 29.

1786.

Préville, Brizard, Madame Préville, and Mlle. Fanier retired, April 1.
L'Inconstant, comedy, by Colin d'Harleville, June 13.
Virginie, tragedy, by Laharpe, July 22.
Les Amours de Bayard, by Monvel, Aug. 24.
Azémire, tragedy, by Chénier, Nov. 6.

1787.

La Fausse Inconstance, comedy, by Madame de Beauharnais, Jan. 31.
L'Ecole des Pères, comedy, by Pièyre, July 19.
Mlle. Olivier died, Sept. 21.
La Maison de Molière, by Mercier, Oct. 20.
Talma appeared.

1788.

L'Optimiste, comedy, by Harleville, Feb. 22.
Mlle. Desgarcins appeared, May 24.
La Jeune Epouse, comedy, by Cubières, July 14.
Mlle. Lange appeared, Oct. 2.
L'Entrevue, comedy, by Vigée, Dec. 6.
Larive temporarily retired.

1789.

Le Présomptueux, comedy, by Fabre d'Eglantine, Jan. 7.
Les Châteaux en Espagne, comedy, by Harleville, Feb. 7.
Auguste et Théodore, two-act comedy in prose, March 6.
Beginning of the Revolution, May 5.
Charles IX., tragedy, by Chénier, Nov. 4.
Le Paysan Magistrat, comedy, by Collot d'Herbois, Dec. 7.

1790.

Players declared entitled to all the rights of citizens.
L'Honnête Criminel, five-act drame in verse, by Falbaire, Jan. 4.
Les Dangers de l'Opinion, five-act drame in verse, by Laya, Jan. 19.
Le Philinte de Molière, ou La Suite du Misanthrope, comedy, by Fabre d'Eglantine, Feb. 22.
Le Couvent, one-act comedy, by Lanjon.
Larive reappeared, May 4.
Barneveldt, tragedy, by Lemierre, June 30.
Momus aux Champs Élysées, one-act piece in verse, July 14.
Grandménil appeared, Aug. 31.
The monopoly of the Comédie Française broken down.
Calas, drame, by Laya, Dec. 18.

1791.

La Liberté Conquise, ou le Despotisme Renversé, drame in five acts, by Harvy, Jan. 4.
Dorval, ou le Fou Par Amour, one-act drame in verse, by Ségur, Jan. 29.
Brizard died, Jan. 30.
Rienzi, tragedy, by Laiguelot, March 2.
M. de Crac dans son Petit Castel, one-act comedy in verse, by Harleville, March 4.
Les Victimes Cloîtrées, four-act drame in prose, by Monvel, March 29.
Beginning of a second Théâtre Français at the Palais Royal, April 27.
Henri VIII., tragedy, by Chénier, Palais Royal, April 27.
Marius à Minturnes, three-act comedy, by Arnaud, Théâtre de la Nation (Comédie Française), May 19.
Mlle. Simon appeared, June 14.
L'Intrigue Epistolaire, comedy, by Fabre d'Eglantine, Palais Royal, June 15.
Jean Santerre, tragedy, by Ducis, Palais Royal, June 28.
Calas, ou l'Ecole des Juges, tragedy, by Chénier, Palais Royal, July 7.
Washington, ou La Liberté du Nouveau Monde, four-act tragedy in verse, by Sauvigny, Théâtre de la Nation, July 13.

Mlle. Mezerai appeared, July 20.
La Prise de la Bastille, three-act drame in verse, Palais Royal, Aug. 25.
L'Héritière, comedy, by Fabre d'Eglantine, Palais Royal, Nov. 11.
Retirement of Mlle. Sainval the younger.
Mélanie, tragedy, by Laharpe, Palais Royal, Dec. 7.

1792.

Paulin et Clairette, one-act comic opera, music by Dézède, Théâtre de la Nation, Jan. 5.
Caius Gracchus, tragedy, by Chénier, Palais Royal, Feb. 7.
Le Vieux Célibataire, comedy, by Harleville, Théâtre de la Nation, Feb. 24.
Bret died, Feb. 25.
La Mort d'Abel, three-act tragedy in verse, by Legouvé, Théâtre de la Nation, March 6.
Le Sot Orgueilleux, ou l'Ecole des Elections, comedy, by Fabre d'Eglantine, Palais Royal, March 7.
Lovelace, five-act drame in verse, by Lemercier, Théâtre de la Nation, April 20.
Lucrèce, tragedy, by Arnaud, Théâtre de la Nation, May 4.
Baptiste the younger appeared, May 5.
L'Amour et l'Intérêt, by Fabre d'Eglantine, Palais Royal, May 5.
Fall of the Monarchy, August 10.
Othello, tragedy, by Ducis, Palais Royal, Nov. 26.
La Matinée d'une Jolie Femme, one-act comedy in verse, by Vigée, Théâtre de la Nation, Dec. 29.

1793.

L'Ami des Lois, comedy, by Laya, Théâtre de la Nation, Jan. 2.
Le Général Dumouriez à Bruxelles, four-act comedy in prose, by Madame Degouges, Palais Royal, Jan. 23.
Le Conteur, ou les Deux Postes, three-act comedy in prose, by Picard, Théâtre de la Nation, Feb. 4.
Fénélon, drame, by Chénier, Palais Royal, Feb. 9.
Baptiste the elder appeared.
Robert Chef de Brigands, drame, Palais Royal, April 3.
La Vivacité à l'Epreuve, three-act comedy in verse, by Vigée, Théâtre de la Nation.
Mutius Scaevola, tragedy, by Luce de Lancival, Palais Royal, July 23.
Lemierre died, July.
Paméla, ou la Vertu Récompensée, comedy, by Neufchâteau, Théâtre de la Nation, Aug. 1.
Suspension of the Comédie Française by the imprisonment of nearly all its members, Sept. 2.
Death of Desessarts.
Le Jugement Dernier des Rois, drame, by Sylvain Maréchal, Oct.
La Moitié du Chemin, three-act comedy in verse, by Picard, Oct. 25.
Le Modéré, drame, Oct. 30.
Arétaphile, ou la Révolution de Cyrène, by Ronsin.
La Vraie Bravoure, one-act comedy in prose, by Picard and Duval.

1794.

Les Contres Révolutionnaires Jugés par Eux mêmes, three-act comedy in verse, by Dorveau, Jan. 7.
L'Expulsion des Tarquins, ou la Royauté Abolie, tragedy, by Leblanc, Jan. 13.

Epicharsis et Néron, ou la Conspiration pour la Liberté, tragedy, by Legouvé, Feb. 5.
Fabre d'Eglantine guillotined, April 5.
Rose et Picard, one-act comedy in verse, by Harleville, June 16.
Execution of Robespierre, July 29.
Release of the imprisoned members of the Comédie Française.
Timoléon, tragedy, by Chénier, Palais Royal, Sept. 11.
Le Bienfait de la Loi, one-act comedy in verse, by Forgeot, Théâtre de l'Egalité.
Cincinnatus, ou la Conjuration de Spurius Mellius, three-act tragedy in verse, by Arnault, Théâtre de la République (Palais Royal).

1795.

Opening of a theatre in the Rue Feydeau.
Galathée, one-act melodrama, by Poulher, Feb.
Pausanias, tragedy, by Trouvé, Rue Feydeau, March 28.
Abufar, tragedy, by Ducis, Palais Royal, April 12.
Le Tolérant, comedy, by Demoustier, Rue Feydeau, April.
Le Tartuffe Révolutionnaire, three-act comedy in verse, by Lemercier, Palais Royal, June.
Quintus Fabius, three-act tragedy in verse, by Legouvé, Palais Royal, Aug. 30.
Les Conjectures, comedy, by Picard, Rue Feydeau, Oct. 20.
Les Amis de Collége, three-act comedy in verse, by Picard, Dec. 12.

1796.

Le Lévite d'Ephraim, three-act tragedy in verse, by Lemercier, Palais Royal.
Mlle. Dangeville died, March.
Caton d'Utique, tragedy, by Saint-Marcel, Palais Royal, April 16.
Oscar, tragedy, by Arnault, Palais Royal, June 2.
L'Original, one-act comedy in verse, by Hoffman, Rue Feydeau, July 30.
Le Chanoine de Milan, one-act comedy in prose, by Duval, Théâtre de la République, Sept.
Les Artistes, comedy, by Harleville, Théâtre de la République, Nov. 9.
Les Deux Voisins, ou Etre et Paraître, comedy, by Harleville, Rue Feydeau, Nov.
Les Héritiers, ou le Naufragé, one-act comedy in prose, by Duval, Théâtre de la République, Nov. 27.
Opening of a theatre in the Rue de Louvois, Dec. 23.
Les Deux Sœurs, one-act comedy in verse by Laya, Rue de Louvois, Dec.
Le Lovelace Français, ou la Jeunesse du Duc de Richelieu, five-act drama in prose, by Mouvel and Duval, Théâtre de la République, Dec.

1797.

Le Mari Jaloux, comedy, by Desforges, Théâtre de la République, Jan. 31.
Les Trois Fils, ou l'Héroïsme Filial, four-act drama in verse, by Demoustier, Théâtre Feydeau, Feb.
Verseuil et St. Elmont, drama, by Ségur the younger, Rue de Louvois, Feb. 12.
Laurence, tragedy, by Legouvé, Rue de Louvois, March.
Junius, ou le Proscrit, by Monvel the younger, Théâtre de la République, April.
Agamemnon, tragedy, by Lemercier, Théâtre de la République, April 24.
La Mère Coupable, five-act drama in prose, by Beaumarchais, May 5.
Mlle. Desgarcins died.

Œdipe à Colonne, tragedy, by Ducis (his *Œdipe chez Admète* recast), Théâtre de la République, May 15.
Sédaine died, May 17.
Géta, tragedy, by Petitot, Rue de Louvois, May 25.
Le Journaliste, ou l'Ami des Mœurs, one-act comedy in verse, by Delangres, Théâtre de la République, July 5.
Médiocre et Rampant, comedy, by Picard, Rue de Louvois, July 19.
Fernandez, tragedy in three acts, by Luce de Lancival, Sept. 4.
Closure of the Théâtre Louvois, Sept.
La Prude, comedy, by Lemercier, Théâtre Feydeau, Dec.
Retirement of Mlle. Lange.
Théâtre de la République closed.

1798.

Reopening of the theatre in the Faubourg St. Germain (Odéon).
Falkland, drame, by Laya, Théâtre Feydeau, May 25.
Les Projets de Mariage, one-act comedy in prose, by Duval, Théâtre Feydeau, Aug. 5.
Théâtre Feydeau closed.
Thémistocle, tragedy, by Larnac, March 1.
Reopening of the Théâtre de la République (Sept. 19).
Madame Joly died, May 5.
Blanche et Montcassin, tragedy, by Arnault, Théâtre de la République, Oct.
Michel Montaigne, comedy, by Guy, Théâtre de la République, Nov. 12.
Ophis, tragedy, by Lemercier, Dec. 22.
Misanthropie et Repentir, drame from Kotzebue, by Madame Molé, Odéon, Dec. 28.

1799.

Une Journée du Jeune Néron, two-act comedy in prose, by Laya, Odéon, Feb. 15.
The Odéon destroyed by fire, March 18—19.
Death of Beaumarchais, May 19.
Reunion of the players: restoration of the Comédie Française, May 30.

INDEX.

Adelphi, the, in Paris, i. 36
Alcestis, in Paris, i. 33
Alzire, i. 305
Amateur theatricals, rage for, in Paris, ii. 259 ; at Court, 261
Andria, the, in Paris, i. 32
Arnault, plays by, ii. 370, 373, 416 ; narrow escape of being lynched, 397
Arnould, Sophie, anecdotes of, ii. 137, 312
Athalie produced in Paris, i. 118 ; strange history connected with that event, 119
Auger, Jean, ii. 105, 299

Balicourt, Mlle., joins the Comédie, i. 236 ; her Médée, 237 ; retires, 327
Banières, tragic fate of, i. 245
Baptiste the elder, joins the Comédie, ii. 382
Baptiste the younger, ii. 374
Barbier de Séville, the, ii. 181, 200
Barbier, Mlle., plays by, i. 29, 31, 169
Baron, Etienne, his death, i. 101
Baron, Michel, anecdotes of, i. 37, 247, 249 ; ridiculed in the *Diable Boiteux*, 58 ; returns to the stage, 176 ; his success, 178 ; rebukes the audience, 179 ; performances by, 182, 186, 192, 204, 206, 229 ; death, 247 ; plays by, 32, 36
Barthe, plays by, ii. 113, 151 ; his vanity, 156
Beaubourg, performance by, i. 120 ; retires, 128 ; anecdote of, 129
Beauharnais, Madame de, play by, ii. 320
Beaumarchais, his early life, ii. 139 ; obtains a footing at Court, 142 ; visits Madrid, 144 ; the Clavigo affair, *ib.* ; his *Eugénie*, 145 ; his *Deux Amis*, 162 ; writes the *Barbier de Séville*, 181 ; his quarrel with the Duc de Chaulnes, 184 ; his contests with the Goëzmans, 186 ; extolled by the public as the defender of oppressed liberty, 187 ; employed on secret missions by the Court, 190, 198 ; his *Barbier de Séville* produced, 200 ; his differences with the players respecting the receipts, 244 ; heads the strike of the dramatic authors against the Comédie, 247 ; writes the *Mariage de Figaro*, 278 ; its satire upon existing institutions, 279 ; Louis XVI. interdicts its production, 281 ; manœuvres of the author to get this veto set aside, 282, 295, 297 ; production of the play, 303 ; its effect, 305 ; the author imprisoned, 307 ; his *Mère Coupable*, 416 ; his death, 420
Beauval, Madame, i. 3 ; retires, i. 35
Beauval retires, i. 35
Bellecourt, Gilles, ii. 3 ; joins the Comédie, 4 ; performance by, 151 ; his death, 241
Boileau, anecdote of, i. 19 ; his opinion of Crébillon, 70, 96
Boindin, Nicholas, i. 11 ; plays by, 11, 30, 36 ; anecdote of, 51
Boissy, Louis, i. 188 ; plays by, 188, 232, 382 ; driven by poverty to attempt suicide with his wife and family, ii. 49 ; is appointed editor of the *Mercure* by Madame de Pompadour, *ib.* ; his death, 50
Bouret, Pierre, joins the Comédie, ii. 97 ; his death, 299
Boursault, Edmond, his reconciliation with Boileau, i. 19 ; his *Muse Enjouée* stopped by Louis XIV., 20 ; his death, *ib.* ; his *Ésope à la Cour*, ib.

Bret, Pierre, plays by, i. 381, 400; ii. 149
Brizard, Pierre, ii. 45; appears at the Comédie, 46; imprisoned for refusing to play, 120; his Lear, 289; other performances by, 199, 229; retires, 315; compliments paid to him by Louis XVI., Marie Antoinette, and Voltaire, 317, 318
Brueys, the Abbé, his modernization of *Patelin*, i. 50; his *Force du Sang*, 220; his death, *ib.*
Brutus, Lucius Junius, in Paris, i. 260

Café Laurent, the, i. 5; company usually to be found there, 6; excitement caused at, by the *Affaires des Couplets*, 7, 89
Café Procope, the, incident at, i. 356; visit of Voltaire to, in disguise, 413; startling appearance of Jean Jacques Rousseau at, ii. 18
Cahusac, Louis de, plays by, i. 310, 380
Cailhava, Jean, ii. 128; plays by, *ib.*; letter to, from Voltaire, 129
Calls for an author, origin of the practice, i. 356; Goldoni's opinion of it, ii. 173; ridicule of, 290
Campistron, his last play, i. 84
Candeille, Mlle., joins the Comédie, ii. 313; romantic marriage of, 417
Cartouche on the stage, i. 189
Cato in Paris, i. 112
Censorship of the drama formally established, i. 30; severity with which it was exercised under Louis XVI., ii. 291
Chamfort, Nicholas, play by, ii. 113
Champmêlé, death of, i. 16
Chénier, M.J., ii. 314; his *Charles IX.*, 339; other plays by, 369, 375, 390, 395; in danger of the guillotine, 395
Church of France, the, refuses a Christian burial to Adrienne Lecouvreur, i. 254; assailed by Voltaire and the Encyclopædists, i. 256; ii. 64; its defence, 65; its downfall at the Revolution, 338
Cicero in Paris, i. 414, 423; ii. 14
Clairon, Hippolyte, her early life, i. 364; enters the Comédie, 372; her gifts as an actress, 373; her intimacy with Marmontel, 409, 425; her admiration of Voltaire, 434; changes her style of acting, ii. 22; endeavours to reform stage costume, 42; performances by, i. 407, 408, 426, 433; ii. 41, 88, 116; anecdote of, ii. 93; her imprisonment on account of the Dubois affair, 121; retires from the stage, 123; visits Voltaire at Ferney, *ib.*; her life in Paris, 124; plays Athalie at Versailles, 125; labours to relieve the stage from the ban of the Church, *ib.*; her death, 126
Collé, Charles, ii. 99; brilliancy of his conversation, *ib.*; his *Dupuis et Desronais*, 100; his *Partie de Chasse d'Henri Quatre*, 132; his death, 437
Comédie Française, the, unconsciously helps to precipitate the Revolution, ii. 71; transferred from the Faubourg St. Germain to the Tuileries, 164; associations of the theatre it had occupied up to that time, 165; difficulties of, with the dramatic authors, 206, 247, 263, 270; new theatre erected for it near the Luxembourg, 275; dissensions produced among its members by the Revolution, 339; placed under the direction of the municipality, 355; abrogation of its monopoly, *ib.*, 365; secessions from, 367; its royalist sympathies, 382; strives to check the revolutionary torrent, 386; its most prominent players thrown into prison during the Terror, 388; release of some, 392; means by which others escaped the guillotine, 401; restoration of the theatre, 421
Comédie Italienne, the, revived by the Regent Orleans, i. 121; becomes a powerful rival of the Comédie Française, ii. 258
Comédie larmoyante, early suggestions of, i. 169, 241; introduced by Lachaussée, 290
Comic opera, origin of, i. 82
Contat, Emilie, joins the Comédie, ii. 309; in danger of the guillotine, 399
Contat, Louise, ii. 209; joins the Comédie, 210; opposition to, 211; her rapid progress, 286; her Susanne in the *Mariage de Figaro*, 305; anecdote of, 327; in danger of the guillotine, 399
Coriolanus in Paris, ii. 301
Costume on the stage, i. 282; ii. 42
Couplets, the Affairs of the, i. 7, 89; probable explanation of the mystery, 341
Crébillon, Prosper Jolyot de, his early life, i. 41; his *Idoménée*, 44; his *Atrée*, 51; relations with his father,

67 ; his *Electre*, 68 ; qualities of his plays, 70 ; his *Rhadamiste*, 95 ; anecdote of, *ib.* ; his *Xerxès*, 111 ; his *Sémiramis*, 123 ; his *Pyrrhus*, 228 ; projects a *Cromwell*, ib. ; ill-will towards Voltaire, 346, 360 ; his decline, 386 ; his life in the Marais, 388 ; set up in old age by an anti-Voltairian cabal as the chief tragic poet of the time, *ib.* ; reads his *Catilina* at Court, 389 ; production of the play at the Comédie Française, 414 ; sought out by Voltaire, 432 ; his *Triumvirat*, ii. 37 ; his death, 93 ; funeral honours done to, 94
Crébillon the younger, ii. 93 ; his conversational power, 99
Criticism, dramatic, ii. 50
Cromwell in Paris, ii. 14

Danchet, Antoine, his early career, i. 47 ; his *Cyrus*, 49 ; his *Tyndarides*, 59 ; anecdote of, *ib.*
Dancourt, Florent, plays by, i. 31, 36, 56, 109 ; his retirement, 127 ; review of his *théâtre*, 128
Dangeville, Marie, joins the Comédie, i. 190 ; her brilliancy in comedy, 250 ; fails in tragedy, 263 ; anecdotes of, 315, 366 ; performances by, 269, 298, 315, 428, 435 ; her retirement, ii. 102 ; picture of, in her closing days, 104 ; her social influence, 105 ; her death, 440
Danton at the theatre, ii. 350
Dauberval joins the Comédie, ii. 97 ; imprisoned for refusing to play, 120 ; retires, 269
Dazincourt, Jean, joins the Comédie, ii. 220 ; the original representative of the barber in *Figaro*, 293 ; in danger of the guillotine, 399
Debelloy, Pierre, ii. 53 ; exceptional success of his *Siége de Calais*, 116 ; other plays by, 53, 96 ; his death, 436
Degouges, Olympe, play by, ii. 390 ; anecdotes of, 390, 391 ; guillotined, *ib.*
Démocrite, by Regnard, i. 2
Desbrosses, Mlle., retires, i. 129
Deschamps, François, play by, i. 112
Desessarts, Denis, joins the Comédie, ii. 176 ; his enormous obesity, *ib.* ; joke at the expense of, 177 ; challenges Dugazon to a duel, *ib.* ; his death, 388
Desgarcins, Mlle., joins the Comédie, ii. 324 ; migrates to the Palais Royal, 367 ; performances by, 369, 372 ; her tragic death, 417
Desmares, Mlle., performances by, i. 120, 124, 158, 182 ; mistress of the Regent, 117 ; retires, 183
Desmoulins, Camille, ii. 349
Destouches, Philippe Néricault, his early life, i. 93 ; his *Curieux Impertinent*, 94 ; his *Ingrat*, 104 ; his *Irrésolu*, 106 ; his *Médisant*, 113 ; attached to the French Embassy in London, 164 ; an interview with George I., *ib.* ; marries clandestinely, 206 ; returns to France, *ib.* ; purchases an estate at Fortoiseau, *ib.* ; his *Philosophe Marié*, 231 ; his *Glorieux*, 272 ; epigram upon, 274 ; other plays by, 122, 314, 435 ; ii. 54 ; his death, ii. 35 ; his work as a whole, *ib.*
Deux Pages, the, history of, ii. 327-35
Devienne, Mlle., joins the Comédie, ii. 309 ; escapes the guillotine, 393
Devilliers, death of, i. 13
Diderot, Denis, originates the Encyclopædia, ii. 6 ; letter from, as to Clairon, 88 ; account of, 89 ; originates the *drame*, 91 ; his *Père de Famille*, ib. ; anecdote of, 131 ; his *Fils Naturel*, 171 ; his death, 437 ; see also note, 422
Doligny, Mlle., joins the Comédie, ii. 106 ; her high character, 107 ; performance by, 151 ; the original Rosina in the *Barbier de Séville*, 200 ; retires, 298
Dominique, Pierre, i. 201 ; parody by, 158
Dorat, Claude, ii. 59 ; plays by, 60, 188 ; lines to Marie Antoinette, 189 ; his peculiar death, 267
Dorvigny, ii. 257
Dramatic authors, strike of, against the Comédie Française, ii. 247 ; system on which they were remunerated, 154 ; change in that system, 270
Drame, the, early examples of, ii. 91, 171, 422
Drouin, Madame (*née* Gautier), i. 329, 344 ; ii. 269
Dubois, of the Comédie, scandalous conduct of, ii. 118 ; expelled from the company, *ib.*, 122
Dubois, Mlle., joins the Comédie, ii. 56 ; anecdote of, 118 ; retires, 435
Dubreuil, player, anecdote of, i. 204
Duché, i. 105 ; his religious plays, *ib.*
Duchemin, joins the Comédie, i. 127 ; performance by, 275 ; retires, 339

Ducis, Jean, ii. 149; designs a series of adaptations of Shakspere to the French stage, 150; his *Hamlet*, 160; his *Roméo et Juliette*, 173; his *Roi Léar*, 289; his *Macbeth*, 299; his *Jean sans Terre*, 370; his *Othello*, 374; his *Abufar*, 411
Duclos, Marie, performances by, i. 118, 186, 192, 204; insolence of, to the pit, 205; her retirement, 308; sketch of her career, 309
Dufresny, Charles, his marriage to his laundress, i. 57; his *Réconciliation Normande*, 169; his *Dédit*, ib.; his *Mariage Fait et Rompu*, 184; his death, 209; sacrifices some plays in his last moments, 210
Dugazon, Henri, joins the Comédie, ii. 169; joins Talma at the Palais Royal, 367; anecdotes of, 290, 410
Dumesnil, Marie, appears at the Comédie, i. 317; her previous career, 318; her Mérope, 355; a compliment to, from Fontenelle, 356; anecdotes of, 354; ii. 16; performances by, i. 411, 433; retires, ii. 212; her death, 214
Durozoi, play by, ii. 273; guillotined, 407
Dussieux, the player, story of, ii. 267
Duval, Alexandre, ii. 415

Eglantine, Fabre d', ii. 326; continues the *Misanthrope*, 354, 406; other plays by, 326, 374; figures in the Revolution, 375; guillotined, 406
Electre, by Crébillon, i. 68
Encyclopœdia, the, ii. 64; effect of its doctrines, 65
England, influence of, upon France in the 18th century, i. 376; ii. 150, 151
Esther, first performance of in Paris, i. 186
Etriché, Guérin d', i. 126

Fagan, Christophe, plays by, i. 288, 297, 381; his death, ii. 432
Falstaff in Paris, ii. 150
Fanier, Mlle., joins the Comédie, ii. 114; retires, 315; after life, 317
Favart, Madame, outraged by Marshal Saxe, i. 437
Feulie, joins the Comédie, ii. 115; his death, 199
Fleury, Joseph, his early life, ii. 191; a guest at Ferney, 195; receives lessons from Voltaire, 196; his débuts at the Comédie, 196, 241; anecdote of, 321; impersonates Frederick the Great, 333; in danger of the guillotine, 399; performances by, 321, 322, 324
Foire, theatres in the, i. 180; entertainments there, *ib.*; elevation of their character by Lesage, 82; sepulchral figure at, 83; the performances stopped, 131; revived in monologues by Piron, 240
Fontainebleau, performances at, i. 221
Fontenelle, at the Café Laurent, i. 6; witticism of, respecting *Alzire*, 308; remark on Mlle. Dumesnil's Mérope, 356; on *Oreste*, 434
Fréron, editor of the *Année Littéraire*, takes part against the philosophers, ii. 79; satirized by Voltaire, 80
Fuzelier, Louis, i. 81; plays by, 106, 170

Gaussin, Jeanne, joins the Comédie, i. 265; her talents and beauty, 266; her Zaïre, 279; lines to, from Voltaire, 282; other performances by, 297, 307, 334, 382, 435; ii. 58; her jealousy of Clairon, i. 401; her retirement and death, ii. 103
Gautier, Mlle., joins the Comédie, i. 122; becomes a nun, 203
Goldoni, Carlo, writes for the Comédie the *Bourru Bienfaisant*, ii. 172
Gomez, Madame de, play by, i. 123
Grafigny, Madame de, plays by, i. 437, ii. 52; dies of grief over the failure of the second, 52
Grandménil, ii. 367
Grandval, François, joins the Comédie, i. 249; performances by, 269, 279, 334, 382, 428; retires, ii. 152
Green-room of the Comédie, the scene of Voltaire's quarrel with the Chevalier de Rohan, i. 223; incidents in, 111; ii. 118, 338
Gresset, Jean, i. 332; his *Edouard III.*, 333; his *Sidney*, 382; his *Méchant*, 398; abandons the theatre from religious scruples, 399

Hamlet in Paris, ii. 160
Harleville, Colin d', sketch of, ii. 318; plays by, 327, 373
Hénault, Charles, i. 107; play by, 108
Herbois, Collot d', play by, ii. 353; anecdotes of, 354, 399
Hus, Mlle., joins the Comédie, ii. 21; anecdote of, 34; happy impromptu by, on the stage, 97; severe lesson read to, 98; retires, 269

Jolly, Antoine, i. 131 ; play by, 132
Joly, Marie, joins the Comédie, ii. 272 ; in danger of the guillotine, 388 ; her death, 417
Julius Cæsar in Paris, i. 359

Laballe, Mlle., her short career at the Comédie, i. 397
Labat, Mlle., joins the Comédie, i. 184 ; plays in Voltaire's *Indiscret*, 219 ; retires, 336
Labruère, play by, i. 300
Labussière, C. de, saves some of the players imprisoned during the Terror from being guillotined, ii. 403
Lachaussée, Pierre, i. 290 ; his *Fausse Antipathie*, ib. ; his *Préjugé à la Mode*, 300 ; his *Mélanide*, 342 ; his *Paméla*, 377 ; his *Gouvernante*, 399 ; his death, ii. 35 ; review of his work, 36
Lafont, Joseph de, plays by, i. 59, 109
Lafosse, tragedies by, i. 1, 33 ; his death, 66 ; epitaph upon, *ib.*
Lagrange-Chancel, plays by, i. 17, 34, 108, 272 ; imprisoned for libelling the Regent, 166 ; escapes to Italy, *ib.* ; adventures in Spain, 271 ; allowed to return to Paris, 272 ; his death, 433
Laharpe, Jean, ii. 108 ; kindness shown to, by Voltaire, 110 ; his *Comte de Warwick*, 109 ; his morbid vanity, 111 ; his ingratitude to Voltaire, 239 ; anecdotes of, 189, 319, 363 ; plays by, 127, 239, 273, 319
Laiguelot, play by, ii. 284, 366
Lamotte, Hélène, joins the Comédie, i. 203 ; performance by, 334 ; retires, ii. 54
Lamotte, Houdard de, his early life, i. 10 ; satirized by Voltaire, 146 ; instance of highmindedness in, 160 ; turns his attention to tragedy, 185 ; assails the principles of the classical drama, 243 ; controversy with Voltaire, 244 ; his death, 268 ; plays by, 11, 30, 36, 185, 192, 204, 267 ; anecdotes of, 185, 268
Lancival, Luce de, play by, ii. 390
Lange, Mlle., joins the Comédie, ii. 325 ; performance by, 385 ; in danger of the guillotine, 399 ; retires, 417
Lanoue, J., i. 328 ; his *Mahomet II.*, 329 ; turns provincial manager, *ib.* ; becomes acquainted with Voltaire, 343 ; produces Voltaire's *Mahomet* at Lille, 344 ; received at the Comédie, 345 ; his *Coquette Corrigée*, ii. 43 ; after life, 44
Laplace, plays by, i. 395, 436
Larive, Jean, joins the Comédie, ii. 168 ; retires in dudgeon, 325 ; reappears, 356
Lathorillière, i. 3 ; his death, 270 ; the last player who had known Molière, *ib.*
Lathorillière, A., i. 192 ; ii. 54
Latouche, G. de, play by, ii. 44 ; reconstructs a fifth act during the performance of the first, 45
Laya, Jean, plays by, ii. 354, 378 ; caricatures Robespierre, 379
Lear in Paris, ii. 289
Leblanc, play by, ii. 173
Lecouvreur, Adrienne, her early life, i. 97 ; joins the Comédie, 125 ; her gifts as an actress, 126, 131 ; her social influence, 132 ; attack upon, 193 ; sought after by the Comte d'Argental, 194 ; her affection for Maurice de Saxe, *ib.* ; her death, 253 ; her riteless burial, 254 ; lines by Voltaire upon the incident, 256 ; performances by 172, 186, 206, 222, 229
Légataire Universel, the, i. 60 ; origin of the story, 61
Legouvé, Gabriel, plays by, ii. 373, 393, 415
Legrand, M. A., joins the Comédie Française, i. 27 ; turns dramatist, 58 ; anecdote of, 100 ; his *Roi de Cocagne*, 167 ; other plays by, 82, 123, 189, 235 ; his death, 239
Lekain, Henri, i. 416 ; early life of, 417 ; plays as an amateur, 418 ; attracts the notice of Voltaire, 419 ; his first interview with the latter, 420 ; appears at the Comédie, ii. 1 ; his ill-success at the outset, 2 ; wins popularity, 8 ; anecdote of, 9 ; plays at Court, 10 ; delights Louis XV., *ib.* ; admitted to the Comédie, 11 ; character of his acting, 12 ; visits Voltaire at the Délices, 38, 216 ; trait of ill-temper in, 58 ; imprisoned at For l'Evêque, 121 ; rejuvenescence of, 168 ; remark of, to Marie Antoinette, 212 ; his sudden death, 224 ; his fame, *ib.* ; performances by, 41, 58, 87, 109, 116, 136
Lemercier, N., plays, by, ii. 373, 411, 416
Lemierre, Antoine, ii. 51 ; his *Veuve du Malabar*, 167, 264 ; other plays by, 113, 136 ; his death, 439

Lesage, Alain René, his home in the Faubourg St. Jacques, i. 21; his early life, 22; his *Point d'Honneur*, 24; his *César Ursin*, 54; his *Crispin Rival de son Maître*, 55; his *Diable Boiteux*, 56; personal allusions in it, 57; his *Turcaret*, 73; anecdote of, 74; quarrels with the players, 78; transfers himself to the Théâtres de la Foire, 80; originates comic opera, 82; discards his eldest son for joining the Comédie Française, 230; their reconciliation, 362; his death, *ib.*

Letourneur, his translation of Shakspere, ii. 217

Livri, Mlle. de, romantic story of, i. 174

Louis XIV., anecdote of, i. 20; his death, 113; his attitude towards the drama, 114

Louis XV., his apathy in regard to the drama, i. 205; his marriage, 221; styled the "well-beloved," 381; his dislike of Voltaire, 385; appreciates the genius of Lekain, ii. 10, and of Préville, 32; perceives the approach of the Revolution, 69; his death, 197

Louis XVI., his accession, ii. 198; his treatment of plays having an irreligious or seditious tendency, 199, 265; reluctantly consents to the Queen playing in amateur theatricals, 261; objects to her majesty being kissed at rehearsal, *ib.*; prohibits the production of the *Mariage de Figaro*, 281; encourages purity in the drama, 299, 321; is prevailed upon to withdraw his veto against *Figaro*, 303; sends Beaumarchais to prison, 307; anecdote of, 318; glimpses of, during the Revolution, 342, 375

Luzi, Mdlle., joins the Comédie, ii. 107; retires, 271

Macbeth in Paris, ii. 299

Maffei's *Merope*, i. 319

Mahomet in Paris, i. 346

Mai, the poet, i. 167

Maillard, Paul, hoax perpetrated by, i. 321

Maine, the Duchesse de, her Court at Sceaux, i. 115, 148, 151, 423

Maréchal, Sylvain, play by, ii. 392.

Mariage de Figaro, the, ii. 278-307

Marie Antoinette, her marriage, ii. 166; anecdotes of, 188, 216, 255, 321; acts on the stage at Versailles, 261; interests herself in the *Mariage de Figaro*, 281, 293; last visit to the theatre, 375; her execution, 406

Marin, F., his *Julie*, ii. 95; curious double part acted by, 96

Marivaux, Pierre Carlet de, his early life, i. 180; his peculiar style, 181; writes a tragedy, 182; strikes into a new path of dramatic writing, 183; his *Ile de la Raison*, 237; his *Surprise de l'Amour*, ib.; his *Serments Indiscrets*, 287; his *Petit-Maître Corrigé*, 298; his *Legs*, 310; his *Préjugé Vaincu*, 394; his death, ii. 100; review of his *théâtre*, 101

Marmontel, his early life, i. 402; his friendship with Voltaire, 404; his *Denis le Tyrant*, 407; his intimacy with Clairon, 409; his *Aristomène*, 425; his *Cléopatre*, 436; his *Héraclides*, ii. 15; remark of Madame de Pompadour to, 16; induces Clairon to alter her method of acting, 22; his *Egyptus*, 25; abandons the theatre, *ib.*; his *Contes Moraux*, 49; befriended by Madame de Pompadour, 50; becomes editor of the *Mercure*, ib.; introduces dramatic criticism worthy of the name, 51; alters Rotrou's *Venceslas*, 57; visits Voltaire at Ferney, 85

Méchant, the, i. 398

Ménechmes, the, i. 39

Mercier, Louis, ii. 203; his dreams of political regeneration, 204; his theories of art, *ib.*; writes *Natalie*, 205; his *Essai sur l'Art Dramatique*, 206; excluded from the Comédie, *ib.*; reconciliation with the players, 323; his *Maison de Molière*, ib.

Mérope, i. 320, 353

Merry Wives of Windsor, the, in Paris, ii. 150

Merville, G. de, i. 315; plays by, 316, 326

Métromanie, the, i. 324

Mezerai, Mlle., ii. 369

Michot, of the Théâtre du Palais Royal, ii. 368; narrow escape of, during the Revolution, 397

Mirabeau in the green-room, ii. 357

Molé, his early life, ii. 73; appears at the Comédie, 75; is relegated to the provinces, 76; returns to Paris, *ib.*; his success, 77; imprisoned for refusing to play with Dubois, 121; con-

cern caused by his illness, 147 : anecdote connected with his marriage, 159 ; performances by, 97, 116, 154, 174, 305, 393 ; escapes the guillotine, 388
Molière, reverence in which his memory was held by the players, i. 114
Montesson, Madame de, play by, ii. 310
Montménil, Lesage's son, i. 229 ; joins the Comédie, 239 ; his death, 361
Monvel, Jacques, joins the Comédie, ii. 163 ; leaves for Stockholm, 272 ; returns to Paris, 366 ; joins Talma at the Palais Royal, 367 ; play by, 366
Morlière, the Chevalier de la, constitutes himself the arbiter of the fate of new plays, i. 395 ; anecdote of, 397 ; play by, ii. 34 ; forbidden to enter the theatre, 269

Nadal, the Abbé, plays by, i. 37, 84, 212 ; sarcastic letter from Voltaire to, 214
Neufchâteau, F. de, ii. 383 ; strange incident of his early life, 384 ; his *Pamela*, 385

Œdipe, Voltaire's, i. 148-158
Olivier, Mlle., joins the Comédie, ii. 270 ; performance by, 305 ; her death, 322 ; anecdote of, 323
Oreste, i. 433
Orléans, Philippe d', Regent, his debauchery, i. 116 ; an upholder of decency in literature, 118 ; a devotee of Racine, *ib.* ; his relations with Voltaire, 156, 160 ; his death, 205
Othello in Paris, ii. 374

Palissot, Charles, ii. 5 ; his *Zaïre*, 6 ; his *Tuteurs*, 36 ; his *Philosophes*, 77 ; anecdote of, 114 ; his *Courtisanes*, 207
Pamela in Paris, i. 377, 427
Panard, Charles, i. 302 ; bestows upon Louis XV. the appellation of the well-beloved, 381 ; plays by, 302, 381
Parade, the, a revival of the mediæval farce, ii. 260
Partie de Chasse d'Henri Quatre, the, ii. 132 ; suppressed by Louis XV., 134 ; favoured by Louis XVI., 199
Patelin, its history, i. 50 ; revived in a modern dress, 51
Paulin, Louis, i. 339 ; joins the Comédie, 340 ; remark upon by Voltaire, 354 ; his death, ii. 163
Pellegrin, the Abbé, plays by, i. 28, 31, 159 ; a retort by, 210 ; a retort upon, 357
Philosophe sans le Savoir, the, ii. 131
Picard, Louis, plays by, ii. 381, 392
Pièyre, Pierre, ii. 321 ; his *Ecole des Pères*, ib. ; compliments paid to by Louis XVI. and Marie Antoinette, *ib.*
Piron, Alexis, his early life, i. 239 ; writes for the theatres of the Foire, 240 ; his *Métromanie*, 324 ; other plays by, 241, 259, 287, 298, 377 ; anecdotes of, 378, 379, 380, 412 ; his death, ii. 435
Pit, the, incidents in, i. 179, 186, 208, 294, 311, 436 ; ii. 35, 120, 174, 243, 390, 411 ; first provided with seats, ii. 276
Players, concession of civil rights to, ii. 355
Poinsinet, A., amusing anecdote of, ii. 46 ; plays by, 48, 114
Poisson, F. A., joins the Comédie, i. 191 ; anecdote of, 430 ; his death, ii. 21
Poisson, Paul, i. 118, 192, 208 ; retires, 208
Poisson Philippe, player, i. 36 ; satirizes Adrienne Lecouvreur, 193
Pompadour, Madame de, i. 383 ; her friendship with Voltaire, *ib.* ; induced to take an interest in Crébillon, 388 ; receives a visit from the latter, *ib.* ; her demeanour at the first representation of his *Catilina*, 415 ; a scene at her toilette, ii. 24 ; decline of her influence, 26 ; interests herself in behalf of a starving poet, 49 ; dedication of *Tancrède* to, 88
Pompignan, L. de, tragedy by, i. 299 ; robs Voltaire of the subject of a play as yet unacted, 303 ; insolent letters from, 304, 311
Pont-de-Veyle, i. 285 ; play by, 286
Ponteuil, Nicholas, i. 98 ; retires, 129
Préville, his early life, ii. 28 ; joins the Comédie, 31 ; his peculiar genius for comedy, 32 ; performances by, 151, 200, 305 ; retires, 315 ; reappears for a few nights during the Revolution, 372, 408 ; accident to, *ib.* ; strange hallucination of, 408
Prie, Madame de, i. 212, 218
Proverbe, the, a species of play, ii. 260

Quinault, Françoise, player, i. 65 ; her death, 110
Quinault, Jean, i. 65 ; joins the Comédie, 102 ; performances by, 170, 219, 273 ; retires, 336
Quinault, Jeanne, i. 65 ; joins the Comédie, 130 ; anecdotes of, 131, 312 ; retires, 337 ; gatherings at her house, 338 ; Voltaire's esteem for her, *ib.* ; her death, 339 ; performances by, 273, 313
Quinault-Dufresne, Abraham, i. 65 ; joins the Comédie, 101 ; his brilliant versatility, 103 ; his amusing foibles, 104 ; portrayed by Destouches in the *Glorieux*, 273 ; insolence to the audience, 311 ; called upon to apologize, *ib.* ; retires, 336 ; performances by, 158, 172, 182, 186, 192, 204, 231, 262, 273, 281, 294, 307, 329, 335
Quinault-Dufresne, Madame, appears at Court, i. 211 ; joins the Comédie Française, *ib.* ; performances by, 294, 297 ; her retirement, 308

Racan, anecdote of, i. 12
Raisin, Mlle., retires, i. 12
Rameau, i. 385
Raucourt, Mlle. Françoise, joins the Comèdie, ii. 177 ; accepted by the town as a tragedy queen, 178 ; decline of her popularity, 181 ; performance by, 203 ; flees to Holland, 215 ; returns to Paris at the instance of the Queen, 254 ; an object of aversion to the audience, 256 ; her unfaltering courage, *ib.* ; regains her popularity, *ib.* ; in danger of the guillotine, 399
Regency, the, orgies under, i. 116
Regnard, Jean François, his *Démocrite*, i. 2 ; his *Retour Imprévu*, 3 ; his *Ménechmes*, 39 ; quarrels with Boileau, *ib.* ; his *Légataire Universel*, 60 ; his *Critique* of that play, 61 ; his life at Grillon, 85 ; his death, *ib.*
Religion, attacks upon, i. 193 ; ii. 265
Revolution, the French, origin of, ii. 66 ; assisted by the Comédie Française, 71 ; premonitory indications there of its approach, 72, 78, 91, 92, 107, 114, 173, 243, 250, 273, 284, 285, 287 ; outbreak of, 336 ; the Reign of Terror, 396 ; its death roll, 406
Rhadamiste, i. 95
Ribou, Pierre, joins the Comédie, i. 401 ; virtually assassinates Roselli, ii. 5 ; flees from Paris, *ib.*
Robespierre on the stage, i. 379
Roi de Cocagne, the, i. 167
Romeo and Juliet in Paris, ii. 173
Roselis, retirement of, i. 16
Roselli, Raissouche, joins the Comédie, i. 352 ; performances by, 353, 426 ; slain in a duel, ii. 4
Rousseau, Jean Baptiste, his adventures since 1696, i. 4 ; failure of his *Capricieux*, 5 ; suspected of the authorship of the *Couplets* of 1700, 7 ; expelled from the Café Laurent, 9 ; glanced at in the *Diable Boiteux*, 57 ; suspected of the authorship of the *Couplets* of 1710, 90 ; procures false evidence to show that Saurin was the offender, 91 ; banished for life from Paris, 92 ; his death, 340 ; the mystery of the authorship of the *Couplets*, 341
Rousseau, Jean Jacques, his *Narcisse*, ii. 18 ; midnight appearance of, at the Café Procope, *ib.* ; sketch of, 19 ; his operettas, *ib.* ; gives a new impulse to the revolutionary spirit, 67 ; satirized on the stage, 78 ; produces a *Pygmalion* at the Comédie, 203
Rousseau, Pierre, epigram upon, i. 400 ; plays by, *ib.* ; ii. 34 ; anecdote of, 34

St. Fal, Etienne, joins the Comédie, ii. 288 ; performance by, 343
Saint Foix, incidents in the life of, i. 187, 334 ; plays by, 188, 334, 342, 389, 395, 400, 429 ; his death, ii. 436
St. Prix, Jean, joins the Comédie, ii. 288 ; performances by, 343, 373
Sainval, Mlle., the elder, joins the Comédie, ii. 135 ; performance by, 229 ; her quarrel with Madame Vestris, 250 ; pamphlet by, 251 ; expelled from the Comédie, 252 ; honours done to her in the provinces, 254
Sainval, Mlle., the younger, joins the Comédie, ii. 175 ; anecdote of, 253 ; retires, 371
Sallé, of the Comédie, i. 14 ; his Saul, 38 ; his death, *ib.*
Sarrazin, Pierre, joins the Comédie, i. 242 ; sarcastic remark by Voltaire to, 262 ; performances by, 262, 279, 307, 353 ; retires, ii. 54
Saurin, Bernard, plays by, ii. 77, 108, 152, 422
Saxe, Marshal, his relations with Ad-

rienne Lecouvreur, i. 104; glimpse of, at the theatre, 437; his persecution of Madame Favart, 438
Scenery, improvements in, i. 25; ii. 125
Sédaine, Jean, ii. 129; his *Philosophe sans le Savoir*, 131; leaves the Comédie, 155; his *Gageure Imprévue*, ib.; his death, 442
Semiramis in Paris, i. 123, 409
Shakspere, signs of the influence he acquired in Paris, i. 257, 258, 263, 295; adaptations of his plays, i. 359; ii. 150 (*see* Ducis); Letourneur's translation of, 217; Voltaire's criticism of, i. 257, 258, 295; ii. 218, 238; disposition to imitate him checked, ii. 219
Sivri, Poinsinet de, plays by, ii. 58.
Stage, spectators excluded from the, ii. 55
Supernatural, the, on the stage, i. 275, 410

Talma, François Joseph, his early life, ii. 344; joins the Comédie, 349; his Charles IX., 350; qualities of his acting, 351; his character, *ib.*; his enthusiasm for the Revolution, 352; his dissensions with some of his comrades, *ib.*; is expelled from the theatre, 360; replaced there by the municipality, 363; leaves the Comédie for the Palais Royal, 367; anecdotes of, 408, 409, 421; performances by, 357, 369, 370, 372, 411
Tancrède, ii. 83
Tragedy, domestic, example of, ii. 153
Tragedy, French, innovations in, i. 1, 17, 257, 258; ii. 87; its principles assailed by Lamotte, i. 243; defended by Voltaire, 218, 244
Turcaret, i. 73

Vanhove, joins the Comédie, ii. 221
Vanhove, Cécile, joins the Comédie, ii. 314; performance by, 416
Venceslas, retouched, ii. 57
Versailles, performances at, i. 26, 105, 119, 385; ii. 125
Vestris, Madame, ii. 157; joins the Comédie, 158; impression created by, *ib.*; her quarrel with Madame Sainval the elder, 250; pleasantry by Voltaire, to, 228; performances by, 229, 369; joins Talma at the Palais Royal, 367
Vigée, play by, ii. 290
Voisenon, the Abbé de, pleasantry of, i. 308; his *Ecole du Monde*, 330
Volange, ii. 257
Voltaire, François Marie Arouet de, anecdote of, i. 134; actual place and date of his birth, 136; his early life, 137; genesis of his first tragedy, 148; production of *Œdipe*, 154; its attack upon the priesthood, 156; its exceptional success, 158; character of the author, 161; his good-humoured toleration of a travesty of *Œdipe*, 171; his *Artémire*, 172; the *Henriade*, 207; failure of his *Mariamne*, ib.; letter to the Abbé Nadal, 214; success of *Mariamne* in an altered form, 216; acquaintance with Madame de Prie, 218; *L'Indiscret*, 219; his progress at Court, 222; his quarrel with the Chevalier de Rohan, 224; assailed in the street at the instance of the latter, *ib.*; challenges the Chevalier, 225; is sent to the Bastile, 226; is released on the condition that he goes to England, 227; his residence in London, 232; his friendships there, 233; he becomes acquainted with Queen Caroline, *ib.*; his lines to Lady Hervey, 234; his rapidly-acquired knowledge of English, *ib.*; illustration of his presence of mind, *ib.*; studies English literature, *ib.*; his visit to Congreve, 235; begins his *Brutus*, *ib.*; returns to Paris, 243; defends the forms of French tragedy against Lamotte, 244; his lines upon the riteless burial of Adrienne Lecouvreur, 256; English influence upon him, *ib.*; his views of the Elizabethan drama, 257; criticizes *Julius Cæsar*, *ib.*; meditates innovations in French tragedy, 258; production of the *Brutus*, 260; his *Eryphile*, 274; his *Zaïre*, 277; his dexterous management of a refractory player, 280; ascribes the success of *Zaïre* to the acting, 281; his eulogies of Mlle. Gaussin, 282; dedicates the tragedy to an English friend, 283; presumed resemblance between *Othello* and *Zaïre*, 284; his unceasing industry, 291; writes two operas, 292; caricatured on the boards of the Comédie Italienne, *ib.*; in what spirit he viewed such liberties, *ib.*; resentment excited by his *Temple du Goût*, ib.; his *Adélaïde Duguesclin*, 293; fer-

ment caused by his *Lettres sur les Anglais*, 294 ; his opinion of Shakspere, 295 ; goes to reside at Cirey with the Marquise du Châtelet, 296 ; his admiration of Lachaussée, 301 ; encourages Leblanc, 302 ; sarcastic letter respecting Lefranc de Pompignan, 303 ; his *Alzire*, 305 ; ridicule of, 307 ; a conversation with Mlle. Quinault, 312 ; his *Enfant Prodigue*, ib. ; it is produced unexpectedly, 313 ; *Mérope* begun, 320 ; hoaxed by Paul Maillard, 322 ; satirized in the *Métromanie*, 325 ; at work upon two new tragedies, 328 ; his *Zulime*, 335 ; submits his plays to Mlle. Quinault before their production, 338 ; his acquaintance with Lanoue, 343 ; his *Mahomet* produced at Lille, 344 ; letter from, to Lanoue, 345 ; production of *Mahomet* in Paris, 346 ; historical inaccuracy of the chief portrait, 347 ; the author dedicates the play to the Pope, 351 ; his *Mérope*, 353 ; anecdotes of, 354 ; his gratitude to Mlle. Dumesnil for her acting here, 356 ; embraced by the Duchesse de Villars at the desire of the audience, *ib.* ; his supposed indebtedness to Maffei's *Merope*, 357 ; his *Mort de César*, 359 ; his short career as a diplomatist, 363 ; his friendship with Madame de Pompadour, 383 ; his *Princesse de Navarre*, *ib.* ; honours conferred upon him at Court, 384 ; cabal against him, *ib.* ; his *Temple de la Gloire*, 385 ; ill-will of Louis XV. towards him, *ib.* ; Crébillon put forth as his superior in tragedy, 386 ; his reception at the Academy, 390 ; a panegyric upon Crébillon, *ib.* ; renewed ardour of the Crébillon party, 391 ; determines to write plays upon subjects adopted by his predecessor, 392 ; his kindness to Marmontel, 404 ; production of *Sémiramis*, 409 ; epigrams upon it, 412 ; the author goes in disguise to the Café Procope to hear remarks upon it, 413 ; his kindness to Lekain, 421 ; builds a theatre in his house, 422 ; plays Cicero at the Duchesse du Maine's, 423 ; his demeanour at the first performance of Marmontel's *Aristomène*, 425 ; his *Nanine*, 427 ; a retort upon Piron, 429 ; reads a play at the Comte d'Argental's, 431 ; his last interview with Crébillon, 432 ; his *Oreste*, 433 ; a jest at its expense, 435 ; anecdote of the author, 439 ; his departure for Berlin, 440 ; his *Rome Sauvée*, ii. 14 ; revival of *Adélaïde Duguesclin* under the title of the *Duc de Foix*, 17 ; his departure from Berlin, 26 ; exiled from France, 26 ; his residence at the Délices, 37 ; his curiosity as to the Chinese, 39 ; his *Orphelin de la Chine*, 40 ; settles at Ferney, 60 ; incidents of his life there, 61 ; his hostility to Christianity, 63 ; his fervent deism, *ib.* ; his share in originating the Revolution, 66 ; predicts that cataclysm, 70 ; satirizes Fréron in *L'Ecossaise*, 80 ; his *Tancrède*, 83 ; his motives for dedicating it to Madame de Pompadour, 88 ; decline of his power as a dramatist, 89 ; his *Ecueuil du Sage*, 92 ; his kindness to Laharpe, 110 ; his *Olympie*, 111 ; his *Triumvirat*, 113 ; visited by Clairon, 123 ; his *Scythes*, 148 ; pleasant encounter with young Fleury, 195 ; his attitude towards Shakspere, 217 ; his letters to the Academy respecting the latter, 218 ; succeeds in checking a disposition to imitate the English dramatist, 219 ; writes *Irène*, 221 ; sets out for Paris, 223 ; his grief at the death of Lekain, 226 ; enthusiasm excited in Paris by his presence, *ib.* ; apotheosis of, 230 ; his death, 234 ; violation of his remains, 235 ; his character, 236 ; his plays, 237

Xerxes in Paris, i. 111

Zaïre, i. 277-284